



# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1862 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1922 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 57. No. 2                      AUGUST, 1922                      Whole No. 192

SNAPSHOTS OF THE 1922 COAST ARTILLERY R. O. T. C. CAMP AT FORT MONROE.....	(Frontispiece)
IMPROVED TRAINING METHODS FOR THE FIXED DEFENSES By MAJOR JOSEPH C. HAW, C. A. C.	97
ORIGIN OF THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY By MAJOR ADAM E. POTTS, C. A. C.	118
ORGANIZATION AND COMMAND OF THE HEAVY ARTILLERY OF AN ARMY CORPS.....	122
By COMMANDANT PERNEY.....	
MENTAL CONFLICTS IN WAR.....	130
By DORRELL G. DICKERSON, M. D.	
A SINGLE BASE LINE FOR A FIRE COMMAND.....	135
By MAJOR FRED SEYDEL, C. A. C.	
THE ARMY MUSIC SCHOOL.....	140
By MAJOR EDWARD L. DYER, C. A. C.	
NOTES ON WATER WORK IN SUBMARINE MINING.....	143
By LT. COL. JOHN M. DUNN, C. A. C.	
DEVIATIONS AND ERRORS.....	160
By CAPTAIN DONALD B. GREENWOOD, C. A. C.	
RADIO COMMUNICATION IN THE COAST ARTILLERY.....	164
By CAPTAIN SANFORD D. ASHFORD, Sig. Corps, (C. A. C.)	
EDITORIAL:	
Sub-Caliber Practice.....	167
As to Poison Gas.....	168
Memorial to American Dead.....	169
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	170
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 1—A Solution..	171
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 2.....	176
Extracts from Provisional Service Regulations for Railway Artillery.....	177
BULLETIN BOARD.....	183
BOOK REVIEWS.....	186

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1922 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 57. No. 3                      SEPTEMBER, 1922                      Whole No. 193

BALBOA, THE PACIFIC ENTRANCE TO THE PANAMA CANAL..... (Frontispiece)	
THE COAST ARTILLERY GARRISONS IN PANAMA..... 193 By AN OFFICER OF THE COAST ARTILLERY	193
SUGGESTIONS FOR TRAINING THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUNNER..... 209 By CAPTAIN AMON BRADSHAW, JR., C. A. C.	209
COAST FORTS IN COLONIAL MAINE..... 217 By MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C.	217
A UNIVERSAL PLOTTING BOARD FOR STATIONARY TARGETS..... 239 By LIEUT. COLONEL JAMES PRENTICE, C. A. C.	239
NOTES ON SCOTTISH ARTILLERY IN THE 16th CENTURY..... 243 By COL. SIR BRUCE SETON, Bt., C. B.	243
THE WAR OF STAGNATED FRONTS..... 249 Translated by COLONEL GEORGE RUTLEN, U. S. A., Retired	249
THE NATIONAL SIGNIFICANCE AND IMPORTANCE OF THE RESERVE OFFICERS TRAINING CORPS. (1st Prize, \$50.00 Georgia Tech. R. O. T. C. Essay Comp.)..... 253 By C. V. THOMASON, COAST ARTILLERY UNIT, R. O. T. C.	253
EDITORIAL: A Coast Artillery Fable..... 256 A Question..... 259	256 259
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES..... 260	260
THE BEATEN ZONE: Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 2—A solution... 266 Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 3..... 269	266 269
THE BULLETIN BOARD..... 279	279
BOOK REVIEWS..... 285	285

published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.  
It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELS ON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1922 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 57. No. 4

OCTOBER, 1922

Whole No. 194

---

GOVERNOR E. LEE TRINKLE OF VIRGINIA, AND PARTY AT FORT MONROE, AUGUST 11, 1922.....	(Frontispiece)
THE ARMY WAR COLLEGE.....	287
By MAJOR GENERAL EDWARD F. MCGLACHLIN, U. S. ARMY	
WAR, ITS NATURE, DOCTRINES AND METHODS.....	306
By LIEUT. COLONEL HJALMAR ERICKSON, F. A.	
A STUDY ON ORGANIZATION AND TRAINING FOR COAST ARTILLERY TROOPS.....	315
By MAJOR MEADE WILDRICK, C. A. C.	
THE 1922 ENCAMPMENT OF THE COAST ARTILLERY VIRGINIA NATIONAL GUARD.....	322
By CAPTAIN M. N. FISHER, C. A. C., VA. N. G.	
THE TRAINING OF COAST ARTILLERY SIGNAL DETAILS.....	325
By CAPTAIN CHRYSIE McCONNEL, C. A. C. R. I. N. G.	
ON THE FIRING LINE OF THE INDUSTRIAL SECTOR.....	332
By J. A. MORFORD	
A RANGE CORRECTOR.....	338
By MAJOR PAUL D. BUNKER, C. A. C., (D.O.L.)	
EDITORIAL:	
Colonel James M. Williams.....	342
United We Stand—.....	344
Major Hazeltine on Analysis.....	345
55th Artillery, C. A. C., Develops G.P.F. as Seacoast Weapon... ..	347
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	350
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 3—A Solution.. ..	352
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 4.....	353
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....	357
INDEX TO CURRENT ARTILLERY LITERATURE.....	370
BOOK REVIEWS.....	372

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1882 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1922 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 57. No. 5

NOVEMBER, 1922

Whole No. 195

---

THE 14-INCH GUN, RAILWAY, MODEL 1920.....	(Frontispiece)
THE AMERICAN ARTILLERY IN FRANCE.....	383
BY BRIGADIER GENERAL A. MAITRE, French Army.	
ON THE FIRING LINE OF THE INDUSTRIAL SECTOR, II.....	400
BY JARRATT A. MORFORD.	
LAND ARTILLERY TO THE FORE.....	408
BY MAJOR SANDERFORD JARMAN, C. A. C.	
COTANGENT METHOD OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT SEARCHLIGHT CONTROL.....	435
BY CAPTAINS DALE D. HINMAN and MAURICE MORGAN, C.A.C.	
“DUNCAN” GOLD MEDAL ESSAY, 1921-22.....	449
BY MAJOR and BT. LT.-COL. F. W. BARRON, O.B.E., R.G.A.	
EDITORIAL:	
Four Years Ago.....	464
Grandmother, Baseball and Other Things.....	465
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	467
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 4—A Solution..	470
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 5.....	473
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....	474
BOOK REVIEWS.....	475

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1923. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL, FT. MONROE, VA., 11-16-22-1750.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1882 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1922 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 57. No. 6

DECEMBER, 1922

Whole No. 196

---

THE COAST ARTILLERY RIFLE TEAM, 1922.....	(Frontispiece)...	
THE MISSION OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS.....		479
By Lt. Col. H. C. BARNES, C. A. C.		
ON THE FIRING LINE OF THE INDUSTRIAL SECTOR, III.....		485
B. Y. JARRATT A. MORFORD.		
G. H. Q. AND ITS RELATION TO THE WAR DEPARTMENT GENERAL STAFF.....		492
By Lieut. Colonel UPTON BIRNIE, JR., F. A.		
SOME MORE DOPE ON SHOOTING.....		301
By Captain H. C. BARNES, JR., C. A. C.		
A MINIATURE RANGE AND GUN.....		513
By 1st Lieutenant WALTER R. GOODRICH, C. A. C.		
SUMMARY OF TESTS OF CATERPILLAR ADAPTERS FOR THE G. P. F.....		523
By Captain L. A. MILLER, C. A. C.		
ERRORS OF RANGE AND AZIMUTH PREDICTION BOARDS.....		529
By Major JOHN S. PRATT, C. A. C.		
ARMY TRAINING IN RELATION TO NATIONAL CONDUCT AND CITIZENSHIP.....		331
By Major FORREST E. WILLIFORD, C. A. C.		
PROFESSIONAL NOTE—3-INCH ANTI-AIRCRAFT MATERIEL— TRAILER MOUNT.....		534
FRENCH ARTILLERY DOCTRINE.....		535
GALLIPOLI IN 1914.....		540
EDITORIAL:		
The Message of the Christmas Seal.....		543
Making the Best of Things.....		545
The Non-Commissioned Officer and National Defense.....		548
The Book Review Section.....		549
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....		550
THE BEATEN ZONE:		
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 5—A Solution...		553
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 6.....		555
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....		557
BOOK REVIEWS.....		560

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL, Ft. MONROE, VA., 12-15-22-1725.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 58. No. 1

JANUARY, 1923

Whole No. 197

---

THE ANCIENT MEETING-PLACE OF THE COAST ARTILLERY <i>(Frontispiece)</i>	
PRACTICAL METHODS OF CONSERVATION OF MANPOWER IN THEATRES OF OPERATION.....	1
By Lt. Colonel J. W. GRISSINGER, G. S.	
POSITION FINDING BY AIRPLANE.....	20
By Captain GEORGE W. RICKER, C. A. C.	
BATTERY "A", 51st ARTILLERY FIRES G. P. F's AT MOVING TARGETS.....	38
By Captain R. N. MACKIN, C. A. C.	
AN EMERGENCY METHOD OF FIRE CONTROL FOR ANTI-AIR- CRAFT ARTILLERY.....	49
By Captains DALE D. HINMAN, C. A. C., AND MAURICE MORGAN, C. A. C.	
DOCTRINE OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE IN FRANCE.....	54
M.I.D. W. D. GEN. STAFF	
TABLES OF ORGANIZATION, FRENCH ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTIL- LERY.....	60
M.I.D. W. D. GEN. STAFF	
EDITORIAL:	
The Work that Lies Ahead.....	63
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	71
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 6—A Solution ...	75
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 7.....	76
THE BULLETIN BOARD:	
Examination for Gunners Coast Artillery Corps.....	77

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3rd, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL, FT. MONROE, VA., 1-16-23-1750.

354016

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 58. No. 2                      FEBRUARY, 1923                      Whole No. 198

---

BIRDS EYE VIEW OF FORT MONROE.....	(Frontispiece)
RAILWAYS AND THEIR RELATIONS TO NATIONAL DEFENSE..	97
BY COLONEL FREDERIC A. DELANO.	
COAST FORTS OF COLONIAL MASSACHUSETTS .....	101
BY MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C.	
G.P.F.'s USE INDIRECT FIRE AT NAVAL TARGETS.....	123
BY CAPTAIN ROBERT N. MACKIN, JR., C. A. C.	
BARRAGE BALLOONS.....	141
BY G. FONTAINE, CHEF D'ESCADRON D'ARTILLERIE.	
NOTES ON COMMAND.....	144
BY MAJOR RODNEY H. SMITH, C. A. C.	
NIGHT FIRING PROBLEMS FOR AN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTIL- LERY BATTALION.....	151
BY MAJOR OLIVER L. SPILLER, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
The Ku Klux Klan.....	155
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	159
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 7—A Solution...	168
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 8.....	169
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....	171
BOOKS CATALOGUED.....	178
BOOK REVIEWS.....	180

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1923. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL. FT. MONROE, VA., 2-15-23-1750.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1882 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 58. No. 3

MARCH, 1923

Whole No. 199

---

HONOLULU, DIAMOND HEAD AND WAIKIKI FROM THE PUNCHBOWL.....	(Frontispiece)
THE COAST ARTILLERY IN HAWAII.....	191
By SECOND LIEUTENANT GEORGE R. BURGESS, C. A. C.	
SOME PHASES OF THE EFFECT OF AIRCRAFT ON THE FUTURE MISSION, ORGANIZATION, EQUIPMENT AND TACTICS OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS. (First Prize Essay, 1922)....	203
By CAPTAIN THOMAS R. PHILLIPS, C. A. C.	
MANEUVERING AIRCRAFT IN FORMATION. (Reprinted from <i>U. S. Naval Institute Proceedings</i> , January, 1923.).....	225
By LIEUTENANT EDWARD L. ERICSSON, U. S. NAVY.	
ARMS AND THE YOUNG IDEA. (Reprinted from the <i>American Legion Weekly</i> , November 24, 1922.).....	234
By MAJOR GENERAL JOHN F. O'RYAN.	
THE ATTACK OF MAUBEUGE BY THE GERMANS. (From the <i>Revue Militaire Generale</i> , April, 1921.).....	239
By CAPTAIN KOELTZ, TRANSLATED BY MAJOR FRANCIS P. HARDAWAY, C. A. C.	
REMODELING AN S.C.R. 54A RECEIVING SET.....	257
By CAPTAIN HARRY R. PIERCE, C. A. C.	
THE CROWN PRINCE'S MEMOIRS. (From the <i>Militar-Wochenblatt</i> , October 11, 1922.).....	260
TRANSLATED BY COLONEL GEORGE RUHLEN, U. S. A., RETIRED.	
EDITORIAL:	
Awards for the 1922 Essay Competition.....	264
Salute and Speak.....	265
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	267
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 8—A Solution.....	274
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 9.....	275
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....	277
INDEX TO CURRENT ARTILLERY LITERATURE.....	279
BOOK REVIEWS.....	281

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor

C. A. SCHOOL, FT. MONROE, VA., 3-15-23-1650.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 58. No. 4                      APRIL, 1923                      Whole No. 200

MAIN GATE, FORT EUSTIS, VIRGINIA.....	(Frontispiece)
DOCTRINE AND COMMAND.....	285
BY BRIGADIER GENERAL RICHMOND P. DAVIS, U. S. A.	
NOTES ON TARGET PRACTICE METHODS.....	297
BY CAPTAIN HERBERT H. BLACKWELL, C. A. C.	
LONG RANGE FIRING WITH RECTANGULAR COORDINATES....	305
BY CAPTAIN STANLEY R. MICKELSON, C. A. C.	
TRAINING FOR THE TRY-OUT.....	314
BY CAPTAIN WADE W. RHEIN, C. A. C.	
OUR MILITARY POLICY REGARDING THE TRAINING OF CITIZENS.....	319
BY MAJOR EARL W. THOMSON, C. A. R. C.	
THE CLOKE PLOTTING AND RELOCATING BOARD.....	343
BY 1ST LIEUTENANT JOSEPH F. STILEY, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
Again—The Work That Lies Ahead.....	368
Major Boatwright Comments on Captain Phillips's Article .....	374
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	377
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 9—A Solution.....	383
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 10.....	385
BULLETIN BOARD.....	387
BOOK REVIEWS.....	388

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1923. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.  
It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receipt the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 58. No. 5

MAY, 1923

Whole No. 201

---

A. A. MACHINE GUN EMPLACEMENT, BTRY C, 61ST ART. BATTALION, ANTI-AIRCRAFT.....	(Frontispiece)
MILITARY REASONS FOR PAYING FOR SUPPLIES IN THE ENEMY'S COUNTRY.....	395
BY COLONEL SAMUEL C. VESTAL, C. A. C.	
THE TACTICAL EMPLOYMENT OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT MACHINE GUNS.....	405
BY 1ST LIEUTENANT HALSTEAD C. FOWLER, C. A. C.	
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN ANTI-AIRCRAFT MATERIEL.....	424
BY CAPTAIN AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C. A. C.	
NOTES ON ANTI-AIRCRAFT MACHINE GUN FIRE.....	456
BY ROBERT V. MORSE, CONSULTING ENGINEER, MORSE INSTRUMENT CO.	
EDITORIAL:	
Speaking of Moses—.....	461
A. A. in the Big Tent.....	464
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	466
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 10—A Solution... ..	481
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 11.....	483
BULLETIN BOARD.....	485
BOOK REVIEWS.....	486

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commanding Officer, Coast Artillery Training Center, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1923. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.  
It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receipt the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL, FT. MONROE, VA., 4-15-23-1625.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 58. No. 6

JUNE, 1923

Whole No. 202

---

THE FIELD OFFICERS' CLASS, C. A. SCHOOL, 1923.....	(Frontispiece)
THE DARDANELLES EXPEDITION.....	489
BY LIEUT. COLONEL WALTER H. JOHNSON, INFANTRY, (D. O. L.)	
HEAVY TRACTOR ARTILLERY IN ITS RELATION TO COAST DEFENSE.....	524
BY MAJOR G. RALPH MEYER, C. A. C.	
OBSERVATION GRILL FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY.....	534
BY CAPTAIN AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C. A. C.	
A UNIVERSAL PANORAMIC SIGHT.....	540
BY 1ST LIEUTENANT F. W. GERHARD, JR., C. A. C.	
A PISTOL RACK FOR NATIONAL GUARD ARMORIES.....	544
BY CAPTAIN WILLIAM J. SMITH, C. A. C.	
COAST FORTS IN COLONIAL NEW HAMPSHIRE.....	547
BY MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
Short Talks for Use in Training.....	554
"Step on the Self-Commencer".....	555
General Pershing Indorses Boy Scout Movement.....	556
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	557
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 11—A Solution.....	563
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 12.....	565
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....	566
BOOK REVIEWS.....	567

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1923. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers.....	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receipt the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN NELSON DINGLEY, 3RD, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL, FT. MONROE, VA., 5-15-23-1525.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 59. No. 1

JULY, 1923

Whole No. 203

---

THE BATTERY OFFICERS' CLASS, C. A. SCHOOL. 1923. . . . .	(Frontispiece)
THE CAMPAIGN OF CORONEL AND THE FALKLANDS, AUGUST 1, 1914, TO MARCH 14, 1915. . . . .	1
BY CAPTAIN EDWARD S. KELLOGG, U. S. NAVY	
THE DETERMINATION OF AZIMUTH BY MEANS OF THE BINAURAL SENSE. . . . .	17
BY CAPTAIN RICHARD B. WEBB, C. A. C.	
THE PRESENT STATUS OF SUB-AQUEOUS SOUND RANGING. . . . .	35
BY MAJOR HARVEY C. ALLEN, C. A. C.	
THE IMPORTANCE OF COAST ARTILLERY IN OUR NATIONAL DEFENSE. . . . .	56
BY MAJOR ROBERT R. WELSHMER, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
True Service for the Queen. . . . .	62
The Journal Needs Translators. . . . .	67
The Beaten Zone. . . . .	68
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES. . . . .	69
THE BEATEN ZONE:	
Employment of Heavy Artillery—Problem No. 12—A Solution. . . . .	81
THE BULLETIN BOARD. . . . .	83
BOOK REVIEWS. . . . .	88

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic. . . . .	\$3.00
Canada. . . . .	3.25
Countries in the postal union. . . . .	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic. . . . .	0.50
Foreign. . . . .	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.  
It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

C. A. SCHOOL, FT. MONROE, VA., 7-15-23-1625.

354017

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 59. No. 2

AUGUST, 1923

Whole No. 204

---

WARREN G. HARDING, November 2, 1865–August 2, 1923. . . . .	(Frontispiece)
THE MESOPOTAMIA EXPEDITION. . . . .	95
BY LIEUTENANT COLONEL E. S. HARTSHORN, INFANTRY.	
COATS OF ARMS AND BADGES OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS. . . . .	123
BY COLONEL ROBERT E. WYLLIE, C. A. C.	
PREPARATION AND ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE AGAINST NAVAL TARGETS. . . . .	143
A REPORT OF THE COAST ARTILLERY BOARD.	
AN INTRODUCTION TO THE CONSTRUCTION OF NOMOGRAPHIC OR ALIGNMENT CHARTS. . . . .	157
BY FIRST LIEUTENANT J. J. JOHNSON, C. A. C.	
CAPTAINS AND LIEUTENANTS. . . . .	173
BY CAPTAIN JOSEPH C. HAW, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
Harding—Commander in Chief. . . . .	178
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES. . . . .	179
THE BULLETIN BOARD. . . . .	184

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic. . . . .	\$3.00
Canada. . . . .	3.25
Countries in the postal union. . . . .	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic. . . . .	0.50
Foreign. . . . .	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

Vol. 59. No. 3                      SEPTEMBER, 1923                      Whole No. 205

---

COAST ARTILLERY OFFICERS AT FORT HANCOCK, HARBOR DEFENSE DAY.....	(Frontispiece)
THE ACTION OF THE I, II, AND III GERMAN ARMIES FROM AUGUST 15 TO SEPTEMBER 15, 1914.....	189
BY MAJOR E. C. McNEIL, J. A. G. D.	
LONG RANGE POSITION FINDING AND FIRE CONTROL.....	203
BY 1ST LIEUTENANT RILEY E. MCGARRAUGH, C. A. C.	
THE CASE FOR EMERGENCY RANGE FINDERS.....	217
BY CAPTAIN JOSEPH C. HAW, C. A. C.	
UNDER FIVE FLAGS.....	223
BY MAJOR E. J. CULLEN, C. A. C.	
THE MISSION AND TACTICS OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE....	233
BY CAPTAIN BENJAMIN F. HARMON, C. A. C.	
FIELD TELEPHONE TROUBLES, REPAIRS AND TESTS.....	240
PREPARED UNDER THE DIRECTION OF FIRST LIEUTENANT J. E. HARRIMAN, C. A. C.	
THE JONES LONGITUDINAL DEVIATION RULER.....	245
BY MAJOR CLIFFORD JONES, C. A. C.	
A SPOTTING CHART.....	255
BY FIRST LIEUTENANT J. F. STILEY, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
In Appreciation.....	261
Chaturanga.....	263
The American Legion and National Defense.....	268
A Tardy Acknowledgement.....	269
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	270
THE BULLETIN BOARD.....	274

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers.....	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR F. S. CLARK, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 59 No. 4

OCTOBER, 1923

Whole No. 206

---

---

3-INCH A. A. GUNS ON CHRISTIE MOUNTS OF THE 62nd ARTILLERY .....	(Frontispiece)
CRITICAL ANALYSIS OF OPERATIONS OF THIRD, FOURTH AND FIFTH FRENCH ARMIES AND BRITISH ARMY FROM AUGUST 15 TO SEPTEMBER 15, 1914 .....	283
By COL. W. P. CHAMBERLAINE, M. C.	
AIR SERVICE OPERATIONS IN COAST ARTILLERY SERVICE PRACTICE .....	312
By CAPTAIN I. H. EDWARDS, A. S., AND LIEUTENANT G. H. BURGESS, A. S.	
CORREGIDOR MINIATURE RANGE FOR FIXED ARTILLERY.....	323
By LIEUTENANT B. F. FELLERS, C. A. C.	
CAMP ALEXANDER HAMILTON .....	329
By MAJOR MANNING M. KIMMEL, 62ND ART.	
THE BOWLER SPOTTING BOARD .....	340
By CAPTAIN L. J. BOWLER, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
The Pencil Changes Hands .....	347
We Resume Commercial Advertising .....	347
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	348
BULLETIN BOARD .....	363

---

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic .....	0.50
Foreign .....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

PRINTED BY THE HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, HAMPTON, VIRGINIA

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 59 No. 5                      NOVEMBER, 1923                      Whole No. 207

---

OFFICERS OF THE 62ND ARTILLERY .....	(Frontispiece)
THE COAST ARTILLERY AND THE ENGINEERS .....	369
By MAJ. GEN. F. W. COE, CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY.	
THE CONDUCT AND HANDLING OF VON KLUCK'S ARMY FROM AUGUST 10TH TO SEPTEMBER 15TH, 1914 .....	375
By MAJOR ARTHUR W. LANE, INFANTRY.	
THE COLE SPOTTING BOARD .....	392
By CAPTAIN J. M. COLE, C. A. C.	
COAST ARTILLERY SUMMER TRAINING CAMPS .....	397
THE TRAINING OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT MACHINE GUNNERS .....	412
By LIEUTENANT H. C. FOWLER, C. A. C.	
EDITORIALS:	
The Prize Essay Competitions .....	425
Outlawing War .....	426
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	429
BULLETIN BOARD .....	441
BOOK REVIEWS .....	446

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	3.50
Single numbers .....	
Domestic .....	0.50
Foreign .....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

---

PRINTED BY THE HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, HAMPTON, VIRGINIA

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 59 No. 6

DECEMBER, 1923

Whole No. 208

---

CAPTURED GERMAN GUN AT FORT MONROE, VA. ....	(Frontispiece)
THE FRENCH FIFTH ARMY FROM AUGUST 10 TO SEPTEMBER 15, 1914 .....	453
By COL. H. B. CROSBY, CAV.	
CAMP PONTANEZEN AND ITS BILLETING SYSTEM .....	469
By MAJ. H. E. SMALL, C.A.C.	
THE ANGULAR TRAVEL METHOD OF POSITION FINDING .....	479
By CAPT. A. M. JACKSON, C.A.C.	
IS CHEMICAL WARFARE MORE INHUMAN THAN GUNFIRE? .....	483
By LIEUT. COL. A. P. FRANCINE, M.O.R.C.	
THE CONCEALMENT OF RAILWAY GUN POSITIONS .....	489
By LIEUT. COL. AYMAR EMBURY, II, E.O.R.C.	
TRAINING COMMUNICATION DETAILS .....	493
By 2ND LIEUT. J. E. HARRIMAN, C.A.C.	
EDITORIALS:	
The Marne Campaign .....	497
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	499
BULLETIN BOARD .....	515
INDEX TO CURRENT ARTILLERY LITERATURE .....	519
BOOK REVIEWS .....	522

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

Subscription rates:		
Yearly Domestic .....		\$3.00
Canada .....		3.25
Countries in the postal union .....		3.50
Single numbers		
Domestic .....		0.50
Foreign .....		0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

PRINTED BY THE HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, HAMPTON, VIRGINIA

Orig.  
S. H.  
P. H.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

Vol. 60 No. 1

JANUARY, 1924

Whole No. 209

---

---

240-MM. HOWITZER AT OAHU.....	(Frontispiece)
COAST DEFENSE—LOGICAL AND VISIONARY.....	1
BY COL. H. J. HATCH, C.A.C., AND CAPT. J. F. STILEY, C.A.C.	
EXTRACTS FROM THE ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY FOR 1923.....	22
MODIFICATION OF 240-MM. HOWITZER MOUNT TO SECURE ALL AROUND FIRE.....	31
BY MAJ. W. A. JOHNSON, C.E. -	
THE RESERVE OFFICERS' TRAINING CORPS AND DUTIES OF OFFICERS ON COLLEGE DUTY.....	38
BY MAJ. L. R. WATROUS, C.A.C.	
PRINCIPLES OF WARFARE, BUSINESS AND ENGINEERING.....	47
BY RALPH RAINSFORD.	
EDITORIAL:	
Annual Report of the Chief of Coast Artillery.....	57
Needs of Our Coast Defenses.....	62
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	64
BULLETIN BOARD.....	72
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	81

---

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

		Subscription rates:	
Yearly	Domestic.....		\$3.00
	Canada.....		3.25
	Countries in the postal union.....		3.50
Single numbers			
	Domestic.....		0.50
	Foreign.....		0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia. Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

VOL. 60. No. 2. FEBRUARY, 1924 WHOLE No. 210

---

---

WOODROW WILSON.....	(Frontispiece)
SPOTTING FOR THE COAST ARTILLERY.....	87
By BRIG.-GEN. JOHNSON HAGOOD, U. S. A.	
EXPERIMENTAL INVESTIGATION OF THE EFFECT OF WIND UPON THE MOTION OF A PROJECTILE.....	93
By 2ND LIEUTENANT PHILIP SCHWARTZ, O. D.	
THE CONDITIONS OF SUCCESS IN WAR.....	98
By LIEUT.-COLONEL WALTER KRUEGER, G. S. C.	
INFLUENCE OF FAST-MOVING TANKS ON THE ENCOUNTER BATTLE.....	125
By COLONEL J. E. C. FULLER, D. S. O.	
EDITORIAL:	
The Future of Our Harbor Defenses.....	137
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	142
BULLETIN BOARD.....	152
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	158
BOOK REVIEWS.....	165

---

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

Subscription rates:	
Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers.....	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.

CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

VOL. No. 3.

MARCH, 1924

WHOLE No. 211

---

---

NEW .50-CALIBER MACHINE GUN.....	(Frontispiece)
A REPLY TO GENERAL HAGOOD ON SPOTTING FOR THE COAST ARTILLERY .....	171
BY COLONEL H. J. HATCH, C. A. C.	
ARTILLERY FIRE .....	177
<i>A lecture recently delivered at the Coast Artillery School.</i>	
HISTORY'S VERDICT ON FOCH AND LUDENDORFF.....	192
<i>Reprinted from Current History Magazine, February, 1924.</i>	
BY MAJOR GENERAL E. F. MCGLACHLIN, U. S. ARMY.	
CALIBRATING THE GUNS OF THE 59TH ARTILLERY.....	198
BY 1ST LIEUTENANT J. H. SMITH, C. A. C.	
TRAINING CAMPS AT FORT H. G. WRIGHT.....	212
EDITORIAL:	
Preparedness on Sane Lines.....	218
Publicity .....	219
Good Advice from General Coe.....	221
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	224
BULLETIN BOARD .....	238
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	245
BOOK REVIEWS .....	251

---

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1108, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

		Subscription rates:	
Yearly	Domestic .....		\$3.00
	Canada .....		3.25
	Countries in the postal union.....		3.50
Single numbers			
	Domestic .....		0.50
	Foreign .....		0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia. Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyright 1923 by Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

VOL. 60 No. 4

APRIL, 1924

WHOLE No. 212

---

MACHINE GUN FIRING ON 1000-INCH RANGE.....	(Frontispiece)
PRESENT AND PROSPECTIVE DEVELOPMENT OF ANTI-AIR-CRAFT ARTILLERY AND ITS PROBABLE EFFECT UPON BOMBING OPERATIONS .....	255
<i>By</i> LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. C. BARNES, C. A. C.	
NORMALCY IS HERE .....	260
<i>By</i> MAJOR R. R. WELSHMER, C. A. C.	
FIRE EFFECT ON NAVAL TARGETS AND COAST ARTILLERY FORTS ( <i>1st Prize Essay, 1923</i> ).....	266
<i>By</i> 1ST LIEUTENANT C. E. BRAND, C. A. C.	
A REGIMENTAL ORGANIZATION FOR THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS .....	293
<i>By</i> LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. C. BARNES, C. A. C.	
FOCH AND LUDENDORFF AS MILITARY STRATEGISTS.....	300
<i>By</i> HERMANN JOSEPH VON KUHLE.	
EDITORIAL:	
Reason to Rejoice.....	312
The 1923 Essay Competition.....	313
Our Coast Defenses Are Weak.....	314
Stand Behind Your Team.....	315
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	316
BULLETIN BOARD .....	329
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	337
BOOK REVIEWS .....	344

---

Published monthly under supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the instruction of the Coast Artillery Corps, Reserve Officers and the National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic .....	0.50
Foreign .....	0.80

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 213

MAY, 1924

VOL. 60 No. 5

---

FIELD OFFICERS' CLASS, C. A. S., 1924.....	(Frontispiece)
ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE.....	349
<i>By</i> BRIGADIER GENERAL R. E. CALLAN, U. S. A.	
THE PROGRESS OF THE NATIONAL GUARD.....	362
<i>By</i> MAJOR GENERAL G. C. RICKARDS, U. S. A.	
PISTOLS AND PISTOL SHOOTING.....	368
<i>By</i> MAJOR W. D. FRAZIER, C. A. C.	
COASTAL OPERATIONS.....	379
<i>By</i> MAJOR MEADE WILDRICK, C. A. C.	
EDITORIAL:	
The Term "Fixed Defenses" Is Taboo.....	403
The Importance of Fire Adjustment.....	405
Asleep at the Switch.....	406
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	407
BULLETIN BOARD.....	417
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	427
BOOK REVIEWS.....	437

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1108, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$5.00
Canada.....	8.25
Countries in the postal union.....	8.50
Single numbers	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 214

JUNE, 1924

VOL. 60 No. 6

---

PORTRAIT OF PRESIDENT MONROE .....	(Frontispiece)
THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL. CENTENNIAL EXERCISES .....	443
THE HISTORY OF THE COAST ARTILLERY BOARD .....	453
<i>By COLONEL H. J. HATCH, C. A. C.</i>	
THE ESTABLISHMENT OF THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL AND ITS OPERATION UNTIL THE WORLD WAR .....	471
THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL DURING THE WORLD WAR .....	489
THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL TODAY .....	501
<i>By LIEUT. COLONEL WM. H. WILSON, C. A. C.</i>	
PAINTING OF PRESIDENT MONROE PRESENTED TO THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL .....	509
<i>By CAPTAIN W. W. IRVINE, C. A. C.</i>	
EDITORIAL:	
The Coast Artillery School .....	511
The Literary Digest on Antiaircraft Gun Fire .....	512
Coast Defenses and the Navy .....	512
BOOK REVIEWS .....	514
INDEX TO COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	519
INDEX TO VOLUME 606 .....	526

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

Subscription rates:	
Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	3.50
Single numbers .....	
Domestic .....	0.50
Foreign .....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.  
It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

UF1  
J8  
v. 61

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

WHOLE No. 215

JULY, 1924

VOL. 61 No. 1

GENERAL SUMMERALL REVIEWS THE TROOPS OF THE HAWAIIAN COAST ARTILLERY DISTRICT	(Frontispiece)
THE STRATEGIC IMPORTANCE OF THE HAWAIIAN ISLANDS	1
By MAJOR GENERAL C. P. SUMMERALL, U. S. A.	
THE COAST ARTILLERY IN HAWAII	6
By BRIGADIER GENERAL J. D. BARRETTE, U. S. A.	
THE 41ST COAST ARTILLERY	8
By MAJOR K. B. LEMMON, C. A. C.	
THE 64TH COAST ARTILLERY (ANTIAIRCRAFT)	16
By COLONEL R. E. WYLLIE, C. A. C.	
NOTES ON THE USE OF THE 155-MM. G. P. F. GUN AGAINST MOVING TARGETS	21
By MAJOR F. A. MOUNTFORD, C. A. C.	
THE DEVELOPMENT OF COAST ARTILLERY PRINCIPLES IN THE DEFENSE OF OAHU	81
By MAJOR W. K. WILSON, C. A. C.	
LONG RANGE AERIAL POSITION FINDING AND ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE	84
By LIEUT. COLONEL A. L. FULLER, C. A. C.	
TRAINING IN THE HAWAIIAN COAST ARTILLERY DISTRICT	48
By MAJOR MEADE WILDRICK, C. A. C.	
OPERATIONS IN THE HAWAIIAN COAST ARTILLERY DISTRICT	55
By MAJOR C. A. FRENCH, C. A. C.	
THE 240-MM. HOWITZER	59
By MAJOR E. B. COLLADAY, C. A. C.	
THEY WILL HAVE TO FLY HIGHER IN HAWAII	68
By CAPTAIN W. C. BRALY, C. A. C.	
SEARCHLIGHTS OF THE 64TH COAST ARTILLERY IN THE HAWAIIAN DEPARTMENT	69
By CAPTAIN C. S. BRICE, C. A. C.	
ATHLETICS IN THE HAWAIIAN COAST ARTILLERY DISTRICT	78
By 1st LIEUT. R. W. CRICHLAW, Jr., C. A. C.	
RIFLE GRENADES FOR SPOTTING PRACTICE	79
By 2d LIEUT. E. C. ENGLEHART, C. A. C.	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	81
PROFESSIONAL NOTES	91

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic	\$3.00
Canada	8.25
Countries in the postal union	3.50
Single numbers	
Domestic	0.50
Foreign	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles. It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

579309

Digitized by Google

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 216

AUGUST, 1924

VOL. 61 No. 2

---

FRENCH 340-MM. GUN IN ACTION NEAR VERDUN.....	(Frontispiece)
THE AMERICAN EXPEDITIONARY FORCES IN SIBERIA.....	95
By BRIGADIER GENERAL W. S. GRAVES, U. S. Army	
PREPARATION AND ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE.....	103
By MAJOR E. L. KELLY, C. A. C.	
THE PETROLEUM INDUSTRY AND ITS INFLUENCE ON THE ROLE OF COAST ARTILLERY.....	117
By LIEUT. COLONEL JAMES PRENTICE, C. A. C.	
FIRE CONTROL SYSTEM FOR 155-MM. GUNS.....	125
EDITORIAL:	
The Importance of Mobilization Day.....	157
Our Military System Works.....	159
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	161
BULLETIN BOARD.....	167
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	175
BOOK REVIEWS.....	185

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### Subscription rates:

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single numbers.....	
Domestic.....	0.50
Foreign.....	0.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive the JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C., Manager and Editor.  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C., Assistant Editor.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS FOR

WHOLE No. 217                      SEPTEMBER, 1924                      Vol. 61 No. 3

---

GENERAL JOHN J. PERSHING .....	(Frontispiece)
METHODS OF FIRE ADJUSTMENT .....	189
<i>By BRIGADIER GENERAL R. E. CALLAN, U. S. ARMY</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY INSTRUCTION .....	204
<i>By COLONEL W. E. COLE, C. A. C.</i>	
THE FUNCTIONS OF COAST FORTIFICATIONS IN THE POSITIVE SYSTEM OF COAST DEFENSE .....	212
<i>By MAJOR E. J. CULLEN, C. A. C.</i>	
PISTOLS AND PISTOL SHOOTING .....	220
<i>By MAJOR W. D. FRAZER, C. A. C.</i>	
PROBLEMS OF AN OFFICER ON NATIONAL GUARD DUTY .....	235
<i>By MAJOR H. A. BAOG, C. A. C.</i>	
ORGANIZED RESERVE DUTY .....	241
<i>By CAPTAIN M. E. BARKER, C. A. C.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY PROSPECTS .....	244
<i>By 1ST LIEUTENANT B. F. FELLERS, C. A. C.</i>	
EDITORIAL:	
General John J. Pershing .....	248
Variety of Service .....	249
The Price of Unpreparedness .....	250
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	252
BULLETIN BOARD .....	260
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	270

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	3.50
Single Numbers:	
Domestic .....	.50
Foreign .....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia. Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .....

Manager and Editor

CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .....

Assistant Editor

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.



# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 219

NOVEMBER, 1924

VOL. 61 No. 5

---

---

THE 242ND C. A. AT FORT H. G. WRIGHT .....	(Frontispiece)
ADDRESS BY GENERAL PERSHING .....	377
THE TANK .....	383
<i>By MAJOR A. C. CRON, Inf. (Tanks)</i>	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DOCTRINE .....	396
<i>By 1ST LIEUTENANT C. E. BRAND, C. A. C.</i>	
THE COAST ARTILLERY RIFLE AND PISTOL TEAMS .....	402
EDITORIAL:	
Summer Training Camps .....	405
Danger From Battle Cruisers .....	406
SUMMER CAMPS .....	408
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	463
BOOK REVIEWS .....	467

---

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	3.50
Single Numbers:	
Domestic .....	.50
Foreign .....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 220

DECEMBER, 1924

VOL. 61 No. 6

---

---

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT E. CALLAN.....	(Frontispiece)
A REUNITED ARTILLERY.....	469
<i>By BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHNSON HAGOOD, U. S. Army</i>	
ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY, 1924.....	481
NOTES ON THE DARDANELLES CAMPAIGN.....	506
<i>By MAJOR SHERMAN MILES, G. S.</i>	
SMOKE AND THE COAST ARTILLERY.....	522
<i>By MAJOR WILLIAM PORTER, C. W. S.</i>	
THE COAST DEFENSES OF SAN FRANCISCO.....	529
<i>By LIEUT. COMMANDER SIDNEY BALLOU, U. S. N. R.</i>	
EDITORIAL:	
Annual Report of Chief of Coast Artillery.....	534
Notes on the Dardanelles Campaign.....	537
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	539
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	562
BOOK REVIEWS.....	570

---

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1105, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic.....	\$5.00
Canada.....	5.25
Countries in the postal union.....	5.50
Single Numbers:	
Domestic.....	.50
Foreign.....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... Manager and Editor  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... Assistant Editor

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

---

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 221

JANUARY, 1925

VOL. 62 No. 1

---

16-INCH GUN ON BARBETTE CARRIAGE .....	(Frontispiece)
NATIONAL POLICIES TOWARD LATIN AMERICA .....	1
<i>By</i> PROFESSOR J. Q. DEALY	
THE INFANTRY DIVISION .....	13
<i>By</i> MAJOR C. F. MCKINNEY, <i>Inf.</i>	
NOTES ON THE DARDANELLES CAMPAIGN .....	23
<i>By</i> MAJOR SHERMAN MILES, <i>G. S.</i>	
EDITORIAL:	
The JOURNAL's New Cover .....	43
Coast Artillery Regiments with Corps and Armies .....	43
The Battle of Ayacucho .....	44
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	47
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	83

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	3.50
Single Numbers:	
Domestic .....	.50
Foreign .....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

354020

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

---

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 222                      FEBRUARY, 1925                      VOL. 62 No. 2

---

---

MACHINE GUN PRACTICE, 64TH COAST ARTILLERY..... ( <i>Frontispiece</i> )	
THE MISSION OF COAST ARTILLERY.....	91
<i>By</i> BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHNSON HAGOOD, U. S. A.	
COUNTER BATTERY .....	100
<i>By</i> MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C.	
NOTES ON THE DARDANELLES CAMPAIGN.....	119
<i>By</i> MAJOR SHEPHERD MILES, G. S.	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	145
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	165
BOOK REVIEWS .....	175

---

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	5.50
<i>Single Numbers:</i>	
Domestic .....	.50
Foreign .....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 223

MARCH, 1925

VOL. 62 No. 3

---

AUSTRIAN HOWITZER .....	(Frontispiece)
MILITARY FRONTIERS .....	181
<i>By COLONEL S. C. VESTAL, C. A. C.</i>	
THE AUSTRO-HUNGARIAN ARTILLERY IN THE WORLD WAR .....	192
<i>A translation by COLONEL GEORGE RUILLEN, U. S. Army</i>	
NOTES ON THE DARDANELLES CAMPAIGN OF 1915 .....	207
<i>By MAJOR SHERMAN MILES, G. S.</i>	
EDITORIAL:	
Defense Against Air Raids .....	226
Subaqueous Sound Ranging .....	227
Artillery Pioneers .....	227
General Summerall .....	228
Why Wars .....	229
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	231
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	260
BOOK REVIEWS .....	267

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic .....	\$3.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	3.50
Single Numbers:	
Domestic .....	.50
Foreign .....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia. Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

*It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.*

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... Manager and Editor  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... Assistant Editor

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING & PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 224

APRIL, 1925

VOL. 62 No. 4

---

---

4.7-INCH A. A. GUN, MODEL 1920-E .....	(Frontispiece)
THE INITIAL ORGANIZATION OF A RESERVE DIVISION .....	271
<i>By COLONEL EDWARD CARPENTER, C. A. C.</i>	
ORGANIZATION OF GROUND MEANS OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE .....	281
<i>By MAJOR H. R. OLDFIELD, C. A. C.</i>	
AFTER A YEAR AT L'ECOLE DE GUERRE .....	301
<i>By MAJOR R. P. GLASSBURN, C. A. C.</i>	
ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE AT MOVING TARGETS .....	310
EDITORIAL .....	322
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	327
MILITARY NOTES .....	348
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	356
BOOK REVIEWS .....	364

---

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic .....	\$8.00
Canada .....	3.25
Countries in the postal union .....	8.50
<i>Single Numbers:</i>	
Domestic .....	.50
Foreign .....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... Manager and Editor  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... Assistant Editor

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING & PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 225

MAY, 1925

VOL. 62, No. 5

---

---

THE WEST VIRGINIA.....	(Frontispiece)
COAST ARTILLERY SHOOTING.....	371
<i>By MAJOR R. B. COLTON, C. A. C.</i>	
RELATIONS OF LAND AND SEA POWER.....	391
<i>By COLONEL S. C. VESTAL, C. A. C.</i>	
WITH THE SIBERIAN A. E. F.....	408
<i>By MAJOR L. L. PENDLETON, C. A. C.</i>	
NOTES ON ARTILLERY IN WAR.....	416
<i>By COLONEL A. MAYOUX, French Army</i>	
EDITORIAL.....	428
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	432
MILITARY NOTES.....	461
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	466
BOOK REVIEWS.....	475

---

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic.....	\$5.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
<i>Single Numbers:</i>	
Domestic.....	.50
Foreign.....	.60

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C..... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C..... *Assistant Editor*

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING & PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(PUBLISHED AS THE JOURNAL UNITED STATES ARTILLERY FROM 1892 TO JUNE, 1922)

Copyrighted Monthly by The Coast Artillery Journal

## TABLE OF CONTENTS

FOR

WHOLE No. 226

JUNE, 1925

VOL. 62, No. 6

MAJOR GENERAL ARTHUR MURRAY.....	(Frontispiece)
COAST ARTILLERY TRAINING.....	479
<i>By COLONEL J. B. MITCHELL, C. A. C.</i>	
THE CHAIN OF COMMAND IN COAST DEFENSE.....	490
<i>By MAJOR R. H. SMITH, C. A. C.</i>	
THE EVOLUTION OF FIELD ORDERS.....	502
<i>By MAJOR C. H. CORLETT, Infantry</i>	
THE DEVELOPMENT OF A MILITARY POLICY.....	514
THE VALUE OF MILITARY TRAINING TO A CIVILIAN.....	522
COAST ARTILLERY SHOOTING.....	527
<i>By MAJOR R. B. COLTON, C. A. C.</i>	
EDITORIAL.....	542
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	547
MILITARY NOTES.....	568
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	575
BOOK REVIEWS.....	582

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1108, Act of October 8, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. All subscriptions payable in advance.

### SUBSCRIPTION RATES

Yearly Domestic.....	\$3.00
Canada.....	3.25
Countries in the postal union.....	3.50
Single Numbers:	
Domestic.....	.50
Foreign.....	.80

Remittances, articles intended for publication, and communications relating to the management should be addressed COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Virginia. Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

It is earnestly requested that prompt information be given of changes of address, or failure to receive THE JOURNAL. Both old and new addresses should be given.

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING & PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

UNIV. OF  
COAST GUARDIAN

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(Published as the Journal United States Artillery from 1892 to June, 1922)

MAJOR J. A. GREEN, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

---

VOL. 63                      CONTENTS FOR JULY, 1925                      No. 1

---

THE U. S. S. SARATOGA .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE HAWAIIAN MANEUVERS .....	Brigadier General R. P. Davis 1
OUTGUESSING THE INSTRUCTOR .....	Major P. D. Bunker 5
PROBLEMS FOR THE COAST ARTILLERYMAN WITH SUGGESTIONS .....	Captain H. H. Blackwell 17
THE DECISION TO DEFEND KUT-EL-AMARAH .....	Major F. W. C. Sandes 34
EDITORIALS .....	46
THE U. S. S. SARATOGA—THE MESOPOTAMIA CAMPAIGN—DEFENDING WAR— THE REGULARS ARE COMING—BATTLESHIP ANNIHILATORS.	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	53
GENERAL HINES ON THE HAWAIIAN MANEUVERS .....	53
U. S. FLEET SUBMARINE V-1 .....	56
THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS AND ITS RELATION TO OTHER BRANCHES .....	57
Brigadier General H. D. Todd, Jr.	
RATING COAST ARTILLERY BATTERIES .....	1st Lieut. C. E. Brand 59
THE HUMAN ELEMENT VS. MECHANICAL DEVICES .....	62
THE MYSTERIOUS WEAPON .....	Lieut. Col. Weston Jenkins 63
SMALL ARMS TARGET PRACTICE, 1924 .....	65
FORT H. G. WRIGHT, N. Y. ....	Captain F. S. Swett 66
COMMAND QUALITIES .....	68
BRIEF DESCRIPTION OF SIGNAL CORPS DEVELOPMENT PROJECTS .....	70
Major L. C. Bender	
HISTORY REPEATS .....	74
A COURAGEOUS ACTION .....	75
MILITARY NOTES .....	76
FRENCH AND SPANISH MILITARY ORGANIZATIONS IN MOROCCO—AIR STRENGTH OF POWERS—MILITARY TRAINING IN JAPAN'S PUBLIC SCHOOLS—REDUCTION OF NUMBERS OF JAPANESE DIVISIONS.	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	84
BOOK REVIEWS .....	94
THE CAMPAIGN IN MESOPOTAMIA—THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES—FRUIT OF THE FAMILY TREE—WILLIAM CRAWFORD GORGAS—THE PROFESSION OF ARMS—TALKING WELL.	

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyrighted monthly by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

Terms: Issued monthly, fifty cents a copy, \$3.00 per year in the United States and its possessions, \$3.50 per year in other countries. Address: Fort Monroe, Virginia.



# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(Published as the Journal United States Artillery from 1892 to June, 1922)

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

VOL. 63      CONTENTS FOR SEPTEMBER, 1925      No. 3

QUARTERS, COMMANDING GENERAL, FORT MONROE .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
A FIVE FOOT BOOK SHELF FOR COAST ARTILLERYMEN .....	209
<i>By BRIGADIER GENERAL R. E. CALLAN, U. S. Army.</i>	
THE THIRD COAST ARTILLERY .....	217
<i>By LIEUTENANT COMMANDER SIDNEY BALLOU, U. S. N. R. F.</i>	
LIMITATIONS OF AIRCRAFT IN NAVAL WARFARE .....	236
<i>By MAJOR GEORGE RUIHLEN, JR., C. A. C.</i>	
THE BATTLES OF LUDENDORFF ON THE RUSSIAN FRONT .....	250
<i>By GENERAL HUBERT CAMON, French Army</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES:	
THE SPIRAL METHOD OF UNILATERAL OBSERVATION FOR ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE ON FIXED TARGETS .....	<i>Major G. F. Moore</i> 270
A METHOD OF ELIMINATING ERRORS IN THE ELEVATING MECHANISM OF ANTIAIRCRAFT GUNS .....	<i>Lieutenant J. E. Reiersen</i> 275
THE 8-INCH RAILWAY GUN .....	<i>Captain E. M. Benitez</i> 278
BETTER ANTIAIRCRAFT GUNS .....	281
FORT WORDEN, WASHINGTON .....	<i>First Lieutenant L. Supple</i> 282
APPROXIMATE DETERMINATION OF THE HEIGHT OF BURST .....	284
<i>Enrico Bianco di S. Secondo</i>	
BACHELOR OF SCIENCE IN MILITARY ENGINEERING .....	287
COMPARATIVE ENROLLMENT CIVILIAN MILITARY TRAINING CAMPS .....	288
MILITARY NOTES .....	289
GREAT BRITAIN'S MEDICAL CORPS RESERVES — REORGANIZATION OF THE JAPANESE ARMY — STRENGTH OF THE ARMY IN INDIA.	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	293
BOOK REVIEWS .....	301
ROBERT E. LEE, THE SOLDIER — THE UNITED STATES AND THE PHILIPPINES — FAR HARBORS, AROUND THE WORLD — FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES OF GENERATORS AND MOTORS — THESE UNITED STATES, A SYMPOSIUM — EINSTEIN'S THEORY OF RELATIVITY — THE GERMAN SECRET SERVICE.	

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyrighted monthly by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

Terms: Issued monthly, fifty cents a copy, \$3.00 per year in the United States and its possessions, \$3.50 per year in other countries. Address: Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

(Published as the Journal United States Artillery from 1892 to June, 1922)

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. .... *Manager and Editor*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

VOL. 63                      CONTENTS FOR OCTOBER, 1925                      No. 4

3-INCH ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUN.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
BATTLE TRAINING FOR COAST ARTILLERY.....	307
<i>By MAJOR E. J. CULLEN, C. A. C.</i>	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE.....	318
<i>By MAJOR J. C. HAW, C. A. C.</i>	
THE INFLUENCE OF AIR POWER ON COAST DEFENSE.....	329
<i>By MAJOR J. T. McNAENEY, A. S.</i>	
THE BATTLES OF LUDENDORFF ON THE RUSSIAN FRONT.....	344
<i>By GENERAL HUBERT CAMON, French Army.</i>	
EDITORIALS.....	363
ANOTHER CHANGE — THE SHENANDOAH — RATING COAST ARTILLERY ORGANIZATIONS — ALWAYS UNREADY — SELF PROTECTION — MORE ANAPOLIS AND WEST POINT ACADEMIES NEEDED — THE NATIONAL GUARD.	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES:	
COAST ARTILLERY TRAINING ACTIVITIES.....	369
SEACOAST ARTILLERY FIRING. <i>Coast Artillery Board Project No. 220</i> .....	375
SPARK PHOTOGRAPH OF A .30 CALIBER TRACER BULLET.....	391
<i>Philip P. Quayle, Bureau of Standards</i>	
RESERVES AT FORT WINFIELD SCOTT.....	393
ARTILLERY ORDNANCE DEVELOPMENT.....	<i>Captain Aaron Bradshaw</i> 394
THE 619TH COAST ARTILLERY.....	<i>1st Lieut. F. J. Singer</i> 397
REMARKS CONCERNING THE USE OF FIRING-TABLE VALUES.....	399
<i>2d Lieut. Philip Schwartz</i>	
THE 544TH COAST ARTILLERY (AA).....	400
MILITARY NOTES.....	401
GREAT BRITAIN'S TERM OF MILITARY SERVICE — FRANCE'S SYSTEM OF PROMOTION — ITALY'S CAVALRY SCHOOL.	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	405
BOOK REVIEWS.....	407
FAMOUS AMERICAN NAVAL OFFICERS — A YEAR OF PROPHECYING — BLOCKADE AND SEA POWER — THE MILITARY SIDE OF JAPANESE LIFE — MILITARY INTELLIGENCE — OUR FOREIGN AFFAIRS — THE CALL OF THE CONGO — FAR HARBORS AROUND THE WORLD — PUTNAM'S READY SPEECH MAKER — JAPAN FROM WITHIN.	

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserve and National Guard.

Entered at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va., as second class matter. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyrighted monthly by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles.

Terms: Issued monthly, fifty cents a copy, \$5.00 per year in the United States and its possessions, \$2.50 per year in other countries. Address: Fort Monroe, Virginia.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.





# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. \_\_\_\_\_ Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. \_\_\_\_\_ Assistant Editor

Volume 64

JANUARY, 1926

Number 1

## CONTENTS

MARINE CORPS LONG-RANGE TROPHY.....	Frontispiece
GENERAL COE'S FAREWELL LETTER.....	1
SEA POWER.....	Capt. T. C. Hart 2
AN R. O. T. C. TARGET PRACTICE.....	Capt. C. D. Y. Ostrom 11
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ORDNANCE.....	Major G. H. Barnes 17
DEVELOPMENT OF SMALL ARMS.....	Lieut. Col. S. G. Shartle 33
GENERAL SPOTTING REQUIREMENTS.....	41
ANNUAL REPORT CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY.....	47
BRITISH COAST DEFENSE.....	55
EDITORIALS.....	61
<i>Warlike America—Great Artillerymen—What are the Causes of War—You Can do it Better with Gas.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	65
<i>French Opinion on Antiaircraft Defense—Fort Wadsworth, New York—Attack on Paris from the Air—Training Camp, 601st Coast Artillery (Ry.)—More Dope About Spotting—Our Army and Navy Day—Doctoring the Searchlight Controller—"War or Peace," The Forum, October, 1925—Washington's Crossing the Delaware—The Origin of Insignia of Rank—Antiaircraft Artillery</i>	
MILITARY NOTES.....	85
<i>British Individual Equipment—French Medical Evacuation Service—Italian Combined Army and Air Service Maneuvers—Japanese Army, Navy, and Air Service Maneuvers—Promotion of Moroccan Generals—Physical Condition of Russian Recruits—French Higher Air Service Organizations—Historical Chart of the Royal Swedish Life Guards.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	89
COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL LIBRARY.....	94
BOOK REVIEWS.....	97

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserves, and National Guard.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

354022

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. .... Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... Assistant Editor

Volume 64

FEBRUARY, 1926

Number 2

## CONTENTS

H. M. CRUISER EMERALD.....	Frontispiece
EXPEDITIONARY INVASION OF THE CRIMEA.....	Capt. T. C. Hart 113
AVIATION IN COAST DEFENSE.....	Capt. A. W. Johnson 127
THE ARMY AFTER THE REVOLUTION.....	Ida Salley Reamer 139
PREPARATION FOR MORTAR FIRE.....	1st Lieut. C. E. Brand 155
EFFECT OF AVIATION ON FIXED COAST DEFENSE.....	Maj. H. R. Oldfield 163
ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF STAFF.....	167
EDITORIALS.....	175
<i>Enlisted Specialists—Lessons of War—Army Costs—The Army in Peace—“The Lost Rules of War”—The Army Probe—The R. O. T. C. Builds Straight Backs.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	181
<i>The Department of Enlisted Specialists, Coast Artillery School—Why I Like My Job—Reserve Officers' 1925 Camp at Fort Terry, N. Y.—Citizens' Military Training Camp, Fort Adams, Rhode Island—Aerial Bombardment—Fire Adjustment for Antiaircraft Guns—Defenses of Key West, Florida—65th C. A. Antiaircraft Record—George Washington at Valley Forge.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES.....	199
<i>Organization of the French Cavalry—Army Maneuvers in Argentina—The Irish Free State Army—Discharge of the 1904 Class in Italy.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	201
COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL LIBRARY.....	211
BOOK REVIEWS.....	214
<i>History of the Great War—Lincoln and His Generals—Personalities and Reminiscences of the War—The Naval Side of British History—The First World Flight—George Washington—Memoirs of a Napoleonic Officer—Released for Publication—The American States During and After the Revolution—Sea Life in Nelson's Time—The Great Pacific War—Days of the Leaders.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserves, and National Guard.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. .... *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. .... *Assistant Editor*

Volume 64

MARCH, 1926

Number 3

## CONTENTS

GREETINGS FROM MAJOR GENERAL ANDREW HERO, JR. ....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE .....	<i>Brig. Gen. C. L'H. Ruggles</i> 223
THE FUNDAMENTAL PRINCIPLES OF THE ART OF WAR APPLIED TO THE PROBLEM OF COAST DEFENSE .....	<i>Capt. E. M. Benitez</i> 239
NAVAL GUNS VERSUS SHORE DEFENSES .....	<i>Lt. Com. J. C. Thom</i> 263
INSPECTIONS AS A PART OF TRAINING .....	263
SHOOTING UP THE CARRIBEAN .....	<i>Lt. Com. E. E. Wilson</i> 280
EDITORIALS .....	299
<i>The Chief of Coast Artillery—Mobilization of Aliens—Pacifists Busy Again—Both Wrong and Dangerous—The National Guard Convention</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	305
<i>Increasing the Strength of Divisional Artillery—A Problem—Battery E, 63rd Coast Artillery—The United Services Increases Its Dividends—The Presidio of San Francisco—Eighteenth Century Customs—The Salute in the United States Army—Soldierly Pride.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES .....	313
<i>Army Maneuvers in Argentina—General Officers in the French Army—The Effectives and Means of Combat of Large Units in France—Competition for Obtaining Air Pilots—Ration of the Italian Soldier.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	317
COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL LIBRARY .....	323
BOOK REVIEWS .....	325
<i>Leaves from a War Diary—Commanding an American Army—The Naval History of the World War—Battles by Sea—War Weather Vignettes—Callincus—Jefferson and Hamiton—The Economic Development of the British Overseas Empire—Taschenbuch der Luftflotten—A Trooper With Custer—Races, Nations and Classes—Evolution for John Doe.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, Organized Reserves, and National Guard.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. \_\_\_\_\_ Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. \_\_\_\_\_ Assistant Editor

Volume 64

APRIL, 1926

Number 4

## CONTENTS

MAJOR GENERAL ANDREW HERO.....	Frontispiece
A GRAPHICAL SOLUTION OF THE TRIAL SHOT PROBLEM FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY.....	Capt. B. F. Harmon 333
GERMAN ARMY MANEUVERS—1924.....	Major Allen Kimberly 347
FRENCH AND GERMAN WAR DOCTRINES.....	Capt. H. M. Johnstone 364
THE NATIONAL GUARD.....	Major R. C. Garrett 377
INSTRUCTORS WITH THE NATIONAL GUARD.....	Major Geo. W. Easterday 382
RAILWAY TRACK TURN-OUTS.....	Major F. E. Hanson 387
EDITORIALS.....	395
<i>Courtesy in the Army—Be Hammer; Not Anvil—The Most American Thing for our Youth is Military Training—Training That is Needed—A Man's Duty to Defend His Country—The American Boy's Heritage—Throttling Patriotism—Colonel House on Preparedness.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	403
<i>Improved Powder Tray—Artillery Ordnance Development—Spotting—History of the Defenses of Galveston, Texas—The Non-Knocking Internal Combustion Engine—Back Pay, Pension, and Insurance—Half Century Since First Telephone—The National Matches—Old Forts to be Sold.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES.....	419
<i>Italian Army Reorganization—New Service Rifle Adopted in Great Britain—Appointment and Promotion of Japanese Reserve Officers—New Experimental Accompanying Gun for Spanish Infantry—Lessons Drawn from the Moroccan Campaign.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	429
COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL LIBRARY.....	437
BOOK REVIEWS.....	439
<i>In the Days of my Father, General Grant—La Guerre n'est pas une Industrie—The Saddle Horse—The Cadence System of Close Order Drill—Notes on the Land Forces of the British Dominions, Colonies, Protectorates and Mandated Territories (exclusive of India)—E. I. du Pont de Nemours and Company, 1802-1902—Official Automobile Blue Book, 1926. Vol. II—Paris on Parade.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 64

MAY, 1926

Number 5

## CONTENTS

ADVANCED CLASS, 1926, C. A. S. . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE FIFTH FRENCH ARMY IN AUGUST, 1914 . . . . .	443
<i>By</i> LIEUT. COL. NED B. REHKOPF	
THE POLICY OF THE COAST ARTILLERY ON SMALL ARMS EQUIP- MENT AND TRAINING . . . . .	459
<i>By</i> CAPT. WILLARD W. IRVINE	
THE INFLUENCE OF AVIATION UPON COAST DEFENSE . . . . .	464
<i>By</i> MAJOR WILLIAM T. CARPENTER	
THE CAPTURE OF THE BALTIC ISLANDS . . . . .	476
<i>By</i> BRIG. GEN. J. E. EDMONDS	
TACTICAL EMPLOYMENT OF RAILWAY ARTILLERY . . . . .	483
<i>By</i> LIEUT. COL. FRANK GEERE	
THE MILITARY POLICY OF THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	491
<i>By</i> MAJOR H. C. ALLEN	
DUTIES OF THE CITIZEN UNDER OUR MILITARY POLICY . . . . .	496
<i>By</i> MAJOR K. T. BLOOD	
DUTIES OF THE REGULAR OFFICER UNDER OUR MILITARY POLICY . . . . .	499
<i>By</i> HOMER A. BAGG	
OUR MILITARY POLICY . . . . .	502
<i>By</i> MAJOR L. B. MAGRUDER	
EDITORIALS . . . . .	507
<i>C. M. T. C. Students—Insure While Young—Keep Defense Insurance—The "Costs" of War—Shocking Condition of Government Military Buildings—Boys, Guns, Sentimentality.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	511
<i>Non-detonating Motor Fuels—Joint Army and Navy Exercises—Training the Fire-Control Section—Field Training of the 244th C. A.—Noncommissioned Officers of the Army—The Army Mine Planter Service—Coast Artillery R. O. T. C. Camps—Coast Artillery School Library—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	537
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	547
<i>The Direction of War—A Short Account of the Russo-Japanese War—The Conquest of the Philippines—The New History and the Social Studies—Military Aid to the Civil Power—Campaigners Grave and Gay—The Historian and Historical Evidence—Progress and the Constitution—American Citizenship—Fighting Red Cloud's Warriors.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 3, 1920.

Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. \_\_\_\_\_ Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. \_\_\_\_\_ Assistant Editor

Volume 64

JUNE, 1926

Number 6

## CONTENTS

BATTERY OFFICERS' CLASS, 1926, C. A. S. . . . .	Frontispiece
THE POLICY OF THE COAST ARTILLERY ON SMALL ARMS EQUIPMENT AND TRAINING . . . . .	553
By COL. C. E. KILBOURNE	
COAST ARTILLERY R. O. T. C. OPERATIONS . . . . .	557
By CAPT. C. D. Y. OSTROM	
THE COMMAND AND GENERAL STAFF SCHOOL . . . . .	575
By A STUDENT	
THE FIFTH FRENCH ARMY IN AUGUST, 1914 . . . . .	579
By LT. COL. N. B. REHKOPF	
SUMMER TRAINING CAMPS . . . . .	607
By CAPT. L. E. SCHOONMAKER and LT. L. P. VANE	
EDITORIALS . . . . .	615
<i>Wanted, A Picture—Books—Universal Service in Principle and Application—Still At It—It is Necessary—If Never Won a War—Military Training and the Schools—Military Training Poisons "Communism."</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	621
<i>An English Officer's Impression of the French War Academy—Fort Barrancas, Florida—Coast Artillery School Library—The Emblem of Freedom Recognized—Ten Commandments for the Company Commander—Coast Artillery Training Regulations—Active Officers, U. S. A.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	633
<i>Basis of French Infantry Organization—The Commander of French Divisional Infantry—The "Groupe de Reconnaissance"—Killed and Wounded Statistics, 1914-1918—Distribution of Japanese Officers by Rank.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	637
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	640
<i>The Origin of the Next War—Mobilization in Retrospect—Radio Theory and Operating—Our Flag—Buffalo Days—Trailing Geronimo—War Abolition—Elmer E. Ellsworth and the Zouaves of '61—An American Peace Policy—Roving Through Southern China—The Travels of Marco Polo—A Map of the World of Knowledge—Rhythmic Prose—Niagara in Politics.</i>	
INDEX . . . . .	646

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 3, 1920.

Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922.

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 65

JULY, 1926

Number 1

## CONTENTS

U. S. AIRCRAFT CARRIER LANGLEY . . . . .	Frontispiece
COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	By COL. C. E. KILBOURNE 1
NATIONAL GUARD ENCAMPMENTS . . . . .	By MAJ. GEN. C. C. HAMMOND 7
A DISCUSSION OF SKY AND COAST DEFENSE . . . . .	15
	By MAJOR R. R. WELSHMER
THE R. O. T. C. . . . .	By MAJOR P. H. HERMAN 31
THE ORGANIZED RESERVES . . . . .	By MAJOR S. F. HAWKINS 38
FRENCH COAST DEFENSES . . . . .	By COL. G. DUMONTET 43
RAILWAY COMMUNICATIONS AND FIRE CONTROL . . . . .	57
	By CAPT. G. W. RICKER
EDITORIALS . . . . .	65
	<i>Specialization—Writing an Editorial—Attention, Young Americans— Legislative Preparedness—The Army Housing Bill—Not Again, Thanks.</i>
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	71
	<i>A Proposed Method of Tracking Moving Targets Using Aerial Observa- tion—Coast Artillery Noncommissioned and Warrant Officer Personnel— A Fuzze Range Percentage Corrector for Antiaircraft Artillery—Artillery Ordnance Development—Foreign Periodicals—Remington's New Rifle— T. R. 435-184: "Service of the Piece, 156-mm. G. P. F. Gun"—A Correction</i>
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	93
	<i>Military Training of Youths in Japan—Reorganization of the Italian Army—The Esthonian Army.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	98
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	107
	<i>The Study of War—Mesopotamia Campaign, vol. III—Man and Weather— How to Live—Whitehead's Complete Auction Bridge—Digging for Lost African Gods—Whys of Auction Bridge—How to Write a Short Story— Army—The Esthonian Army.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized 3, 1920. Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

354023

Digitized by Google

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 65

AUGUST, 1926

Number 2

## CONTENTS

FACULTY AND STAFF, COAST ARTILLEY SCHOOL, 1925-26 . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE MISSION AND WORK OF THE NAVAL WAR COLLEGE . . . . .	111
By ADMIRAL W. V. PRATT	
SOUND LOCATORS: THEIR FUNCTIONS AND LIMITATIONS . . . . .	123
By LIEUT. H. B. ELY	
AIRPLANE OBSERVING FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT FIRE . . . . .	132
By LIEUT. R. W. RUSSELL	
ATHLETIC ORGANIZATION AND MANAGEMENT . . . . .	139
A PLEA FOR A STRONG ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE . . . . .	156
By LIEUT. COL. D. F. F. HOYSTEAD	
CHARACTERISTICS OF 8-INCH GUNS AND 12-INCH MORTARS, RAILWAY MOUNTS . . . . .	161
By CAPT. G. W. RICKER	
EDITORIALS . . . . .	169
<i>The Army a Training School—Artillerymen—The Personal Budget— Warlike America—Champions of Defense—What Unpreparedness Cost the World—Officers Forced Out—"Compulsion" in Colleges—For "War Purposes"—Moros on the Warpath.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	179
<i>Correction of Data for Errors of Averages Obtained from Small Samples —Noncommissioned Officer Personnel—"You're in the Army Now"— An Address—Foreign Periodicals—470 Holes in One Target—A Lan- guage Detail in Japan.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	199
<i>Foreign Legion in the Russian Army—Marriage Regulations for Italian Officers—Cost per Soldier of Leading Nations—Fiftieth Anniversary of the Founding of the Ecole de Guerre—Spring Meet of the Japanese Riding Association.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	203
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	207

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.  
Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized 3, 1920.  
Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.  
Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 65

SEPTEMBER, 1926

Number 3

## CONTENTS

VERDUN DURING THE WAR . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
GENERAL JACKSON'S SHENANDOAH VALLEY CAMPAIGN, MAY AND JUNE, 1862 . . . . .	By LIEUT. CLARENCE DEEMS 215
THE FUNCTIONS OF THE COMMANDER-IN-CHIEF IN THE FIELD AS EXEMPLIFIED BY ROBERT E. LEE . . . . .	By LIEUT. COL. A. J. COOPER 239
STRATEGICAL AND TACTICAL ASPECTS OF COAST DEFENSE IN THE FUTURE . . . . .	By COL. J. E. S. BRIND 243
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY ON THE OFFENSIVE . . . . .	256 By MAJOR G. A. WILDRICK
EDITORIALS . . . . .	277 <i>Military Training in Colleges—More Officers Needed—Army Housing—Decision by War.</i>
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	283 <i>Practice Mobilization of the 213th Coast Artillery—542d C. A. (A. A.) Completes Its First Unit Camp—Salvo by Battery B, 51st C. A. (Hv. Tractor)—A. A. Artillery Target—U. S. Veterans' Bureau—The Influence of the Noncommissioned Officer—A Patriotic Citizen.</i>
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	295 <i>New British Imperial Defense College—The National Rifle Association Range at Bisley, England—1927 Class at the Ecole Superieure de Guerre</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	297
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	305 <i>Napoleon's Campaign of 1812 and the Retreat from Moscow—The Next War—The World Court—History of Fort Leavenworth, 1827-1927—Report on Army Maneuvers, 1925—A Short History of the British Army—Taschenbuch der Tanks—Pocket Cyclopedia of Medicine and Surgery—Talks on Leadership to Young Officers—Chats on Naval Prints—The Practical Use of Books and Libraries: an Elementary Manual—Men in War—Elements of Library Methods—Character and Happiness—The Mastery of Fear.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized 3, 1920. Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 65

OCTOBER, 1926

Number 4

## CONTENTS

U. S. SUBMARINE S-19 . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
GENERAL McCLELLAN'S INTENTIONS ON 25 JUNE, 1862 . . . . .	311
By MAJOR IRVING J. PHILLIPSON	
TROOP SCHOOLS . . . . .	By CAPT. A. W. JONES 324
COAST ARTILLERY—FIXED OR MOBILE? . . . . .	By LIEUT ALLAN CYRUS 329
FIRE CONTROL AND POSITION FINDING . . . . .	339
By COL. ROBERT S. ABERNETHY	
ORGANIZATION AND MOBILIZATION OF A RAILWAY UNIT . . . . .	355
By LIEUT. COL. FRANK GEERE	
POST SCHOOLS . . . . .	By LIEUT. A. L. LAVERY 361
EDITORIALS . . . . .	367
<i>Pacifism—Pacifism of the Past—How Our Army Keeps Fit for Defense— College Radicalism—National Air Commerce—Honor Schools.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	373
<i>The Washing-Out Plant for Amatol-Filled Shells—More on the Fuze Range Percentage Corrector—The Heterodyne System of Communication for Position Finding—Annual Encampment, 514th C. A. C.—Instruction at West Point—Fifth Coast Artillery—A New Priming Mixture—Camp of the 241st Coast Artillery (HD)—Coast Artillerymen at Fort Leaven- worth.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	395
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	404
<i>Air Disturbance Around Bullets in Free Flight—Aircraft and Commerce in War.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 3, 1920.

Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 65

NOVEMBER, 1926

Number 5

## CONTENTS

R. O. T. C. MORTAR PRACTICE . . . . .	Frontispiece
GENERAL PRINCIPLES OF MILITARY PEDAGOGY . . . . .	405
By LIEUT. COL. W. H. WILSON	
COAST ARTILLERY TARGET PRACTICE IN HAWAII . . . . .	423
By COL. W. E. COLE	
VELOCITY MEASUREMENTS WITH THE UNIVERSAL MEASURING CAMERA . . . . .	429
By DR. ING. HANS RUMPF	
THE TACTICAL INSPECTION BY THE HARBOR DEFENSE COMMANDER . . . . .	446
By MAJ. R. S. ATWOOD	
THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS . . . . .	452
EDITORIALS . . . . .	459
<i>The Education of an Officer—A Futile Search for American Militarism Information for Pacifists.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	463
<i>Burning Out Filled Projectiles—R. O. T. C. Graduates Appointed—Pacific Coast AA Artillery—519th Coast Artillery Reserves—The Fort Funston R. O. T. C. Camp—The Sixth Coast Artillery (HD)—Battery "Stephen D. Lee," at the Mississippi Agricultural College—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	489
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	494
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	498
<i>The Story of the Little Big Horn—Airmen and Aircraft—The Writing of History—Facts About Oriental Rugs—Warriors in Undress.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 65

DECEMBER, 1926

Number 6

## CONTENTS

MAJOR GENERAL CHARLES PELOT SUMMERALL . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
APPOINTMENT OF CHIEF OF STAFF . . . . .	501
FIRE CONTROL METHODS FOR MORTARS . . . . .	503
<i>By THE COAST ARTILLERY BOARD</i>	
ADDRESS AT FIFTH ANNUAL CONVENTION, RESERVE OFFICERS' ASSOCIATION OF THE U. S. . . . .	523
<i>By MAJOR GEN. JOHN L. HINES</i>	
"77 ROUNDS FIRED, SIR" . . . . .	527
<i>By CAPTAIN WILLIAM C. BRALY</i>	
DECISIVE OPERATION PREPARED BY THE ALLIES FOR NOVEMBER 14, 1918 . . . . .	535
<i>By RAOUL HOFF</i>	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	557
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	559
<i>A Spotting System—The Seventh Coast Artillery—Fort Marion, Florida—Inspection Trip by the Assistant Secretary of War.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	570
<i>Gunnery Competition for British Territorial Artillery Brigades—The Finnish Civic Guard—Cyclist Battalions in Finland—Annual Manuevers for 1926 in Japan—The Russian Red Army—Battle Line at Nankow Pass.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	574
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	575
<i>The Naval History of the World War—History of England—Aircraft Yearbook, 1926—Rhode Island Privateers in King George's War—Matter, Man and Mind.</i>	
INDEX TO VOLUME 65 . . . . .	579

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1926, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

471  
J8  
v. 66

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 66

JANUARY, 1927

Number 1

## CONTENTS

GREETINGS FROM GENERAL SUMMERALL . . . . .	Frontispiece
ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	I
THE TRAINING OF A C. M. T. C. ANTI-AIRCRAFT BATTERY . . . . .	20
<i>By CAPT. CLARENCE E. BRAND</i>	
THE PERSONNEL OUTLOOK AS VIEWED FROM THE OFFICE OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	30
<i>By MAJ. CLIFFORD JONES</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY MEMORANDUM No. 7 . . . . .	44
<i>By MAJ. CLAIR W. BAIRD</i>	
FIELD EXERCISES FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	47
EDITORIAL . . . . .	71
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	73
<i>Tenth Coast Artillery—Battery 1, 64th Coast Artillery (AA)—Anti-aircraft Artillery in Italy—Harbor Defenses of Portland—R. O. T. C. Graduates— An Invitation—Battle Casualties of the United States in the World War— The Hump in Promotion.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	83
<i>Reduction of the French Army—Emergency Entrainment of a French Tank Battalion—Japanese Military Educational Films.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	85
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	91
<i>Soldiers of the Plains—A Dictionary of Modern English Usage—Chinook Days—Hawaii Today—Leadership—The Preliminaries of the American Revolution as Seen in the English Press—The Metric Advance—The British Navy in Adversity—Benjamin Franklin: The First Civilized Ameri- can—Canadian Public Opinion on the American Civil War—Caesar's Gallic War—Diesel Engines—Campaigns of the Civil War—Air Warfare.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

637871

Digitized by Google

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 66

FEBRUARY, 1927

Number 2

## CONTENTS

NATIONAL GUARD AND RESERVE OFFICERS' CLASSES, COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL, 1926-1927 . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE ADJUTANT GENERAL'S DEPARTMENT . . . . .	99
<i>By MAJ. GEN. ROBERT C. DAVIS</i>	
SOME HIGH SPOTS IN THE TRAINING OF A RAILWAY ARTILLERY BATTERY . . . . .	114
<i>By CAPT. DONALD B. GREENWOOD</i>	
THE RED ARMY . . . . .	122
THE MODIFIED NOYES PUFF BOARD FOR MOVING TARGETS . . . . .	133
<i>By LIEUT. COL. HARTMAN L. BUTLER</i>	
FIELD EXERCISES FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	139
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	165
<i>The Eleventh Coast Artillery (HD)—Extracts from Annual Reports—Target Practice Results, 64th C. A. (AA)—Savings Effected by Salvage—Report of Association of Land-Grant Colleges.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	181
<i>Chinese Officers in Japanese Military Schools—A New Infantry School at Dresden—Distribution of the French Army—Military Schools in Russia</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	185
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	195
<i>Soldiers and Statesmen—Loyalism in Virginia—Highways and Byways of the Civil War—The War God Walks Again.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

---

*Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 66

MARCH, 1927

Number 3

## CONTENTS

A PRACTICE HOP IN HAWAII . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE COMBINED ARMS IN COAST DEFENSE . . . . .	By MAJ. R. H. SMITH 197
MAKING USE OF THE 155-MM. G. P. F. IN OUR FIXED DEFENSE . . . . .	218 By LIEUT. L. D. FLORY
PREPAREDNESS—THE GUARANTEE OF PEACE . . . . .	224 By HAROLD R. ENSLOW
ARMY CORRESPONDENCE COURSES . . . . .	229
EDITORIALS . . . . .	247
<i>The Annual Prize Essay—The Regular Army—Inadequate Defense is Profligacy—Army Training for War—The New French Army Plan.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	253
<i>The Twelfth Coast Artillery (HD)—New Classification for Reserve Officers—New Plan for Inactive Units, Regular Army—Field Artillery Officers to Direct Fire Urged—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	265
<i>The Japanese Supreme Military Council—Toxic Gas Field Exercise in Japan—Functions of French Chiefs of Branches and Inspectors General—Standard of Noncommissioned Officers in Belgium.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	267
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	287
<i>Man is War—Napoleon—An Autobiography of Abraham Lincoln—The Organization of the British Army in the American Revolution.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 66

APRIL, 1927

Number 4

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. IDAHO . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE HUMAN ELEMENT IN WAR . . . . .	By MAJ. GEN. C. P. SUMMERALL 293
MECHANICAL FIRE ADJUSTMENT . . . . .	By LIEUT. GEORGE A. PATRICK 298
A STUDY OF ARTILLERY FIRE CONTROL WITH SPECIAL REFER- ENCE TO THE 16-INCH RIFLE . . . . .	By LIEUT. W. D. HOENTHAL 310
MILITARY MENTAL METHODS . . . . .	By LIEUT. COL. FRANK GEERE 322
AN IMPROVED T. I. SYSTEM . . . . .	By TECH. SERGT. RALPH L. JOHNSON 327
ARMY OFFICERS' PAY . . . . .	By MAJ. MARK L. IRELAND 333
A SHORT DISCOURSE ON THE JAPANESE LANGUAGE . . . . .	346
EDITORIAL . . . . .	By LIEUT. THOMAS G. CRANFORD 352
<i>Ex-Kaiser Reads the Journal—The Army—This Should Be Explained— Mapping the Missouri River.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	356
<i>Interpolator for Coast Artillery Board Universal Deflection Board and Percentage Corrector—The Thirteenth Coast Artillery (H. D.)—A Mov- ing Target Device for Training Range Sections—Boarding Naval Vessels —The Problem of National Defense—The Dardanelles Naval Attack— Fort Morgan, Alabama—Adequate Defense of Nation Necessary to Peace of World and Prosperity of America—Probable Errors in Bomb- ing and Antiaircraft Fire.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	373
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	381
<i>Statesmen and Soldiers of the Civil War—The American Civil War— New Methods in Exterior Ballistics—George Washington, the Human Being and the Hero—A History of Hawaii—British War Budgets—Con- quering the Air—The Book of the Aeroplane—Army Posts—Elements of Radio Communication—Reminder List for Field Training—Our Mobile Earth—Walter Garvin in Mexico.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
CAPTAIN D. L. DUTTON, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 66

MAY, 1927

Number 5

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. ISABEL . . . . .	Frontispiece
THE STRATEGIC POSITION OF THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	389
By COL. C. E. KILBOURNE	
PREPARATION AND ADJUSTMENT OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT FIRE . . . . .	399
By CAPT. B. F. HARMON	
A SUGGESTION FOR A NEW METHOD OF LOCATING AIRCRAFT AT NIGHT . . . . .	411
By CAPT. W. SACKVILLE and LIEUT. J. E. OLWARES	
MILITARY POLICY OF THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	418
By LIEUT. COL. C. B. ROSS	
A MORE EFFECTIVE DANGER VOLUME FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT . . . . .	426
By LIEUT. J. E. REIERSON	
NOTES ON ARTILLERY FIRE . . . . .	444
By GENERAL DEDIEU-ANGLADE	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	453
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	455
<i>The Fourteenth Coast Artillery (H. D.)—Foreign Periodicals—The Pro- fession (?) of Arms—The Discipline of Details—Determination of the Muzzle Velocity of Projectiles.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	475
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	478
<i>Japanese Army Pigeon Service—Aviation Training for Cadets of Jap- anese Military Academy—Physical Training in the Italian Army—New- Pay Rates for the French Army—Manchurian Armored Train.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	483
<i>Armies of the First French Republic and the Rise of the Marshals of Napoleon I—The Causes of War and the New Revolution.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, HAMPTON, VA.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

Volume 66

JUNE, 1927

Number 6

## CONTENTS

FACULTY AND STAFF, THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL, 1927	Frontispiece
THE PREPARATION OF FIRE FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . .	485
By CAPT. C. S. HARRIS	
COAST DEFENSE . . . . .	500
By CAPT. E. M. BENITEZ	
COLORS, STANDARDS, AND GUIDONS . . . . .	517
By COL. R. E. WYLLIE	
THE GRAND OLD ARMY OF THE FUTURE . . . . .	531
By CAPT. W. J. GILBERT	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	537
<i>Inactive Service by Reserve Officers—Coast Artillery in Coast Defense.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	543
<i>Fifteenth Coast Artillery (HD)—Antiaircraft Development—Antiaircraft Firing by 213th C. A. (AA), Pa. N. G.—Principles Governing Promotion in the British Army—A Method of Training National Guard.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	555
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	557
<i>Revolt in the Desert—The Automobile Blue Book, Vols. 2 and 3—An Outline History of China—William Hohenzollern—Theory of Vibrating Systems and Sound—Imaginative Writing—Criminal Paris—A Laboratory Plane Geometry—A Satchel Guide to Europe—All About Going Abroad.</i>	
INDEX TO VOLUME 66 . . . . .	565

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.  
Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 67

JULY, 1927

Number 1

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. WRIGHT . . . . .	Frontispiece
TRAINING . . . . .	By MAJ. GEN. C. P. SUMMERALL 1
SOME RANDOM THOUGHTS ON ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	5
	By MAJ. P. D. BUNKER
HARBOR DEFENSE MOBILIZATION PLANS . . . . .	18
PREPAREDNESS FOR WAR . . . . .	By COLONEL G. RUHLEN 30
GENERAL OFFICERS OF THE REGULAR ARMY . . . . .	45
EDITORIAL . . . . .	63
	<i>Promotion and Retirement—The Bayonet's the Thing—Talking Us Out of Hawaii—Pacifism Rebuked.</i>
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	67
	<i>Forty-second Coast Artillery (Railway)—Military Academy Ratings—Board of General Officers to Study Congestion Among Commissioned Officers—Coast Artillery Graduates at Leavenworth—Army Notes—Guidon Awarded at University of Pittsburg—The Officers' Reserve Corps—Wars of France—Classification of Coast Artillery Organizations.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	78
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	87
	<i>British Documents on the Origins of the War—The Great Crusade—Statesmanship or War—The History of Fort Riley—H. E. and P. Burning Ground—Windjammers and Shellbacks—Through Liberia—Through Europe on Two Dollars a Day—Traveling Light—How to Be Happy in Paris Without Being Ruined—The Latin Quarter, Past and Present—Red Pants and Other Stories.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 67

AUGUST, 1927

Number 2

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. HANNIBAL . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE POWER INDUSTRY IN DEFENSE PLANS . . . . .	97
<i>By COLONEL DWIGHT F. DAVIS</i>	
CHANGES CONTEMPLATED IN COAST ARTILLERY MEMORANDUM NO. 7 FOR 1928 . . . . .	106
<i>By GUNNERY SECTION, OFFICE OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY</i>	
TRAINING OF COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	<i>By SMOOTHBORE</i> 118
COAST ARTILLERY IN COAST DEFENSE . . . . .	<i>By MAJOR FRANK S. CLARK</i> 134
CHANGING ZONES WITH MORTARS . . . . .	<i>By LIEUT. B. C. DAILEY</i> 138
GENERAL OFFICERS OF THE REGULAR ARMY ( <i>Continued</i> ) . . . . .	141
EDITORIAL . . . . .	163
<i>More on Coast Defense—Can We Keep It?—Army Demonstrates Its Peacetime Utility—"America Won War," Declares Man Who Ought to Know—Security in Atlantic Flying.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	167
<i>Sixtieth Coast Artillery (Antiaircraft)—Statistics on Antiaircraft Fire— The "Grand Misère" of the French Army—Citizen's Military Training Camps—News Items from the Foreign Press—Changes in Road Building Noteworthy—The Safety Habit.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	180
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	181
<i>The Military Genius of Abraham Lincoln—Air Service, A. E. F., 1918— The Rhineland Occupation—Report of the Indian Sandhurst Committee— Campaigns in Palestine from Alexander the Great—My Army Life—The Man Hunters—Along the Rivièras of France and Italy—On the Slope of Montmartre—What About North Africa?—Travel Outlines of France— The Forms of Poetry—Nocturne Militaire.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 67

SEPTEMBER, 1927

Number 3

## CONTENTS

AN OLD SHOT OVEN AT FORT MORGAN, ALABAMA . . . . .	Frontispiece
THE BATTLE OF VITTORIO-VENETO . . . . .	193
By CAPTAIN CHARLES J. SULLIVAN	
TRAINING ORDERS . . . . .	215
By MAJOR FRANCIS P. HARDAWAY	
THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY PROBLEM . . . . .	228
By CAPTAIN GORDON B. WELCH	
THE AMERICAN SOLDIER AS A CITIZEN . . . . .	236
By CHAPLAIN MILTON O. BEEBE	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	241
<i>Why Soldiers Fight Wars—May Explorers—Peace and Preparedness—The American People Should Appreciate Their Fine Army—Peace Wisdom—Make Haste Slowly.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	245
<i>Sixty-first Coast Artillery (Antiaircraft)—Graduation Exercises of the Army Industrial College—Army Ordnance Developments—Why Should There Be a Department of War—Army Garrison Ration—Use of the Words "Fuze" and "Fuse"—Detail and Transfer to the Air Corps—Adjusted Compensation Loans—A German's Impression of "Winged Defense"—Captain Liddle Hart's Book on Scipio Africanus—The Genius for Abbreviation—MacNider Commissioned—Arms and Ammunition Tested Ex-actly—Flood Control, A Radical Suggestion—The Basis of Road Strength.</i>	
MILITARY NOTES . . . . .	259
<i>Bayonet Training of the Japanese Infantry.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	262
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	271
<i>The World Crisis, 1916-1918—Fire Control and Position Finding for Sea-coast Artillery—The Services of Supply, A Memoir of the Great War—The Bridge to France—The Story of the Battles of Gettysburg—The Great Delusion—Marching on Tanga—Taschenbuch der Tanks—The South Africans—Wine, Women and War.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.



# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 67

NOVEMBER, 1927

Number 5

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. TEXAS . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE ROTATION OF THE EARTH . . . . .	By MAJOR ROGER S. HOAR 377
CAMPAIGNS AGAINST FORTS HENRY AND DONELSON, FEBRUARY, 1862 . . . . .	By COMMITTEE NO. 6, C. A. S., 1926-27 389
THE VARIABLE PROBABLE ERROR . . . . .	By LIEUT. PHILIP SCHWARTZ 405
BREVET GENERAL OFFICERS IN THE REGULAR ARMY, 1775-1927 . . . . .	414
EDITORIAL . . . . .	435
<i>Annual Prize Essay.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	436
<i>The 64th Coast Artillery (Antiaircraft)—Correction Index for A. A. Data Computer, Model 1927—British Test Mechanization—The Experimental Mechanized Force—Summer Training Camp, Camp Knox, Ky.—Retired Officers as Members of the Officers' Reserve Corps—Certificate for Promotion—Germany in Oil War—Machine Age in Road Building—Unloading 18-pdr. Shell Filled with Phosphorous—Artillery in the Offensive—Military Attachés—Glory in Rags—Maintain American Ideals.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	453
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	458
<i>Genghis Khan—Cannibal Nights—Book Reviewing—The Writers' Handbook.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 67

DECEMBER, 1927

Number 6

## CONTENTS

A 200-PDR. BREACHING BATTERY AT FORT SUMTER IN THE CIVIL WAR . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	461
THE NATIONAL GUARD . . . . .	By HON. DWIGHT F. DAVIS 475
FIRE ADJUSTMENT FROM THE TACTICAL VIEWPOINT . . . . .	482
	By MAJOR EDWARD J. CULLEN
BOOKS: HOW TO JUDGE AND USE THEM . . . . .	493
	By COLONEL OLIVER L. SPAULDING, JR.
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	511
	<i>The Sixty-Fifth Coast Artillery (Antiaircraft)—War Technique of the Present Day—Breaking Down 18-pdr. Shrapnel—The Awakening Americas—Taxes Show Staggering Figures—The Invisible Slaves.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	521
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	533
	<i>A Greater than Napoleon: Scipio Africanus—The Two Battles of the Marne—Napoleon and His Family—The Remaking of Modern Armies—History of the 308th Infantry, 1917-1918—Gasoline Automobiles—The Arcturus Adventure.</i>
INDEX TO VOLUME 67 . . . . .	543

1 *Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 68

JANUARY, 1928

Number 1

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. NORTH DAKOTA . . . . .	Frontispiece
LEADERSHIP . . . . .	By MAJ. GEN. C. P. SUMMERALL 1
OBSERVING AND PLOTTING HITS FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	4
	By CAPT. G. B. WELCH, C. A. C.
MILITARY SITUATION OF ARGENTINA . . . . .	14
	By LIEUT. COL. FRANK GEERE
ANNUAL REPORTS OF WAR DEPARTMENT . . . . .	27
PRACTICAL GUNNERY . . . . .	By CAPT. E. H. STILLMAN 47
EDITORIAL . . . . .	53
<i>Dress Uniforms—Army Progress—Moving Cavalry by Truck—New Anti-aircraft Fire—Secretary Davis is Right, as All our History Proves—Facts for Pacifists—Mechanizing the Art of War—Improved Guns—It Speaks Well for the Little Old Regular Army—The Army Too Small—Unready—But Why Not Get Ready?—Country's Wealth: A Comparison—Money for Defense—Vigilance Still the Price of Liberty—Peace and Preparedness.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES: . . . . .	65
<i>Private First Class Christopher Crowley—The Third Coast Artillery (Harbor Defense)—U. S. Aircraft Carriers—The 531st Coast Artillery (Antiaircraft)—Covering Cards with Celluloid—Old Army Customs—The Rhineland Occupation—Revised Policies Governing Promotion and Reappointment, in the Officers' Reserve Corps—Notes from the Foreign Press—Reduction of the Time of Enlisted Service—Signs of Disarmament in Europe—French Army Expense—Ocean Flights—Fort Clinch—Fort Jackson Sold—Two Old Forts—In the Yangtze—Taxation Falls on All—A Fast Moving World—Maneuvers—C. M. T. C. Song.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	90
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	91
<i>The Campaign in Mesopotamia, 1914-1918, Vol. IV—Military Operations in France and Belgium, Vol. III—Bismarck—As They Passed Through the Port—The Outlawry of War—The Study of War, for Statesmen and Citizens—Tales of the Secret Service—Mornings in Mexico—Dwellers in the Jungle—On Special Missions.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1926.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, HAMPTON, VA.

691592

Digitized by Google

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 68

FEBRUARY, 1928

Number 2

## CONTENTS

ADVANCED CLASS, COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL, 1927-1928 . . . . .	Frontispiece
G. H. Q. ARTILLERY . . . . .	101
By LIEUTENANT COLONEL EDWARD H. DEARMAND	
THE MATHEMATICS OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFLECTIONS WITH PARTICULAR REFERENCE TO THE R. A. CORRECTOR . . . . .	114
By CAPT. GORDON B. WELCH	
SET THY HOUSE IN ORDER . . . . .	129
By CAPT. WM. A. ROUNDS	
JAPANESE LANDING AT TSING-TAO . . . . .	145
By LIEUT. COL. CLIFFORD JONES	
THE SELECTION AND DEFENSE OF NAVAL BASES . . . . .	150
By MAJ. HARRY W. STARK	
STUDENT DETAIL AT M. I. T. . . . .	163
By CAPT. CLYDE L. WALKER	
MILITARY SITUATION OF BRAZIL . . . . .	167
By CAPT. DON R. NORRIS	
THE R. O. T. C. . . . .	172
By MAJOR L. J. MCNAIR	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	177
<i>243rd Coast Artillery (HD)—The Proper Tactical Organization of a Harbor Defense—French Antiaircraft Artillery—The Prieur Automatic Corrector for Antiaircraft Fire—British Naval Materiel—Application of Photography on a Moving Film for the Measurement of the Initial Velocity and the Study of the Motion of Projectiles—Seventeenth Century Ordnance—French Naval Retrenchment.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	195
<i>Gentleman Johnny Burgoyne—Field Marshal Sir Henry Wilson—Everyman's Guide to Radio—Lefax Radio Handbook—Biography—The Story of Everest.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 68

MARCH, 1928

Number 3

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. WYOMING . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ANTI-AIRCRAFT SPOTTING . . . . .	By CAPT. C. E. BRAND 199
THE ANTIETAM CAMPAIGN . . . . .	209
	By MAJORS WELSHMER, MOORE, WILDRICK, AND SEYDEL
OUR MERCHANT MARINE . . . . .	By MAJ. F. L. HOSKINS 229
THE MILITARY SITUATION OF CANADA . . . . .	By LIEUT. P. W. GEORGE 239
GENERAL SCOTT'S LANDING AT VERA CRUZ . . . . .	244
	By MAJ. H. W. T. EGLIN
COAST FORTS OF COLONIAL RHODE ISLAND . . . . .	248
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	257
	<i>The 59th Coast Artillery (TrDr)—Private Frank G. Peterson—Battery Officers Shoot Down Sleeve Target—The Disarmament Question—Conquering the World Before Thirty—Brigadiers—Face Powder and Gun Powder—New Antiaircraft Gun—40th Division Reunion—Officers on Detached Service.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	271
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	272
	<i>Peace or War—All the World's Airships—Taschen buch der kriegs flotten—The Conquest of the Air—The Outline of Man's Knowledge—Photography, Its Principles and Practice—The Silent Force—The Thunder.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 68

APRIL, 1928

Number 4

## CONTENTS

CS-2 . . . . .	Frontispiece
THE MILITARY POLICY OF THE CRITICAL PERIOD . . . . .	281
	By EDGAR B. WESLEY
MUCH ABOUT LITTLE . . . . .	291
	By LIEUT. P. SCHWARTZ
THE KNOX GUNNERY TROPHY . . . . .	299
THE BATTLE OF CHANCELLORSVILLE . . . . .	307
	By MAJORS ELLIS, BROWN, JOHNSON, AND DAWSON
DANGER ZONES—ITALY . . . . .	327
OUR COASTWISE SHIPPING . . . . .	334
	By MAJOR G. F. HUMBERT
EDITORIAL . . . . .	343
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	347
	<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of Eastern New York—Classification of Officers of the C. A. C.—German Long-Range Heavy Artillery in the World War—New Army Antiaircraft Gun—Aircraft in Submarines—Combat Order for Harbor Defenses—The Influence of Mechanization of Armies on the Duration of Wars—United States Sea Power—R. O. T. C. Camps—Vanishing American Soldiery—A New Safety Fuel—The Field Artillery Role in Mechanization—Wider Highways—Federal Services Finance Corporation.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	357
BBOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	371
	<i>Reminiscences of Adventure and Service—The Army and Sea Power—A Subaltern on the Somme—Principles of Radio Communication—Marching Men: The Story of War—Texas and Southwestern Lore.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920, Copyright, 1927, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 68

May, 1928

Number 5

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. UTAH . . . . .	Frontispiece
THE R. O. T. C. . . . .	By COLONEL JOHN T. GEARY 377
SOME ASPECTS OF MECHANIZATION . . . . .	381
	By COLONEL H. ROWAN-ROBINSON
DANGER ZONES—THE BALKANS . . . . .	387
SCORES OF YESTERDAY . . . . .	By CAPTAIN HOMER CASE 394
WHAT PRICE MACHINE GUNS . . . . .	By CAPTAIN GERALD B. ROBINSON 402
THE BRITISH MERCHANT MARINE . . . . .	By CAPTAIN FRANK H. HASTINGS 407
SUBSIDIZED MERCHANT MARINE . . . . .	By CAPTAIN D. W. HICKEY 416
COAST FORTS OF COLONIAL NEW YORK . . . . .	427
EDITORIAL . . . . .	449
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	451
	<i>Harbor Defenses of New Bedford—A Spotting Board—An Irish Free State Army List—Joint Review and Exhibition by 243rd C. A. (HD) and 211th C. A. (AA)—Army Stagnation—Americanizing the Army—Motor as a National Defense—War Fundamentalists—The Romans as Military Road Builders.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	463
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	465
	<i>The Immediate Origins of the War—Reputations Ten Years After—Psychology and the Soldier—Record Flights—Masters of War—Aerial Photographs—Automobile Blue Book, Vol. IV—Whitehead's Auction Bridge for Beginners—Safari—Egypt.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 68

June, 1928

Number 6

## CONTENTS

BATTERY OFFICERS' CLASS. COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL, 1927-1928	
	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE LANDING AT GALLIPOLI . . . . .	By LIEUT. COL. NED B. REHKOPF 475
THE VARIABLE PROBABLE ERROR AND THE ADJUSTMENT PROBLEM . . . . .	By CAPT. HOMER CASE 492
ORGANIZATION AND EQUIPMENT OF THE 52ND COAST ARTILLERY (RY). . . . .	By MAJOR P. H. OTTOSEN 502
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE IN MOBILE WARFARE . . . . .	509
	<i>By MAJOR E. J. ROSS</i>
THE OFFICERS' RESERVE CORPS AS IT AFFECTS OUR MILITARY POLICY . . . . .	By MAJOR S. T. STEWART 521
ROYAL MILITARY SCHOOL OF MUSIC . . . . .	By MAJOR E. L. DYER 530
EDITORIAL . . . . .	535
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	537
<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of Portsmouth—One-Man Tanks— Test of Motorized Equipment—Participation of Present General Officers of the Regular Army in the Spanish-American War—Outlawing War Isn't Simple—Fort Leonard Wood—Are Automobiles Polluting Air?—A Piece of Zinc.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	546
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	548
<i>A. E. F.—De la Resistance de l'Air au Movement des Projectiles— Napoleon the Man—Soldier of the South—American Presidents.</i>	
JOURNAL INDEX . . . . .	553

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 69

July, 1928

Number 1

## CONTENTS

COAT OF ARMS OF THE GRIDIRON CLUB . . . . .	Frontispiece
ALASKA: ITS RELATION AND ITS VALUE TO THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	1
By LIEUT. ALBERT J. WICK	
THE EFFECT OF PERMANENT FORTIFICATIONS ON MILITARY OPERATIONS IN THE WORLD WAR . . . . .	11
THE LANDING AT GALLIPOLI (Concluded) . . . . .	19
By LIEUT. COL. NED B. REHKOPF	
THE MILITARY SITUATION OF HOLLAND . . . . .	36
By LIEUT. CARL B. WAHLE	
COAST FORTS OF COLONIAL NEW JERSEY, PENNSYLVANIA, AND DELAWARE . . . . .	46
HISTORY OF THE "OOZLEFINCH" . . . . .	60
By COL. E. R. TILTON	
THE CRUISER QUESTION . . . . .	64
By LIEUT. J. A. WEEKS	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	70
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	73
<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of Southern New York—Conduct of Fire at Moving Targets—Generalship in the World War—The Outlawing of War—Compulsory Military Training—The Coast Artillery—Foreign Military Periodicals.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	84
LOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	86
<i>The A. E. F. in Battle—The Legion of the Damned—Navigation Laws of the United States—Sam Houston—Kit Carson—Great Captains Unveiled—The Spanish-American Frontier—Buccaneers of the Pacific—The Jesuit Enigma—The Immortal Adventure—Jungle Paths and Inca Ruins—The Spirit of the Fifty-Fifth—Strangers and Lovers.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 69

August, 1928

Number 2

## CONTENTS

BRITISH TANKS HAUL IN CAPTURED GERMAN NAVAL GUN AT CAMBRAI . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
SIGNAL SERVICE IN THE THEATER OF OPERATIONS . . . . .	99
By MAJ. GEN. G. S. GIBBS	
THE TACTICAL HANDLING OF A. A. UNITS IN THE FIELD . . . . .	111
By CAPT. K. M. LOCH	
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	134
By LIEUT. COL. W. S. BOWEN	
INDUSTRIAL PREPAREDNESS FOR WAR . . . . .	144
By MAJ. W. P. CHERRINGTON	
THE MILITARY SITUATION OF CHINA . . . . .	151
By LIEUT. J. H. FEATHERSTON	
MOVEMENT OF 14-INCH RAILWAY GUN FROM ABERDEEN PROVING GROUND TO FORT MACARTHUR . . . . .	157
By LIEUT. R. A. KNAPP	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	161
<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of the Delaware—Deflection Calipers for the 155-mm. Gun—Coast Artillery Resumes Training Under New Rules—Antiaircraft Exercise Program—Names of British and American Warships—Italian Naval Construction—New German Cruiser —Training a Reserve—The Anti-War Treaty—More Than a Fighting Machine—Making a Modern Army—Laws Endanger Liberty—The De- structive Battle—Foreign Periodicals—Military Libraries and Book Supplies in France and Poland—An Impressive Memoiral Service in Bulgaria—A Serious Question to Consider—Medical Advice by Radio.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	179
<i>Stonewall Jackson: The Good Soldier—Lafayette—Yarns of a Kentucky Admiral—Service Record by an Artilleryman—The Rise of American Civilization—Jamestown and Her Neighbors on Virginia's Peninsula— The Hysterical Background of Radio—The Restless Pacific—The Stream of History—Gorilla: Tracking and Capturing the Ape-Man of Africa— Me and Henry and the Artillery—Familiar Guide to Paris—Paris With the Lid Lifted—The Spell of Ireland—Baron Münchhausen's Narrative— Education for Tolerance—Tides of Empire.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents, Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 69

September, 1928

Number 3

## CONTENTS

THE SHENANDOAH . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
PROGRESS IN GUNNERY . . . . .	By BRIG. GEN. C. E. KILBOURNE 189
PREPARATION OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE PLANS . . . . .	196
METEOROLOGY FOR ARTILLERY . . . . .	By CAPTAIN F. E. EDGECOMB 203
THE VICKSBURG CAMPAIGN . . . . .	212
By MAJORS VAN VOLKENBURG, PERKINS, STUART, AND HOGAN	
GENGHIS KHAN . . . . .	By LIEUT. L. D. FLORY 232
COAST FORTS IN COLONIAL CONNECTICUT . . . . .	237
THE MILITARY SITUATION OF BELGIUM . . . . .	By LIEUT. J. D. MITCHELL 245
THE TACNA-ARICA QUESTION . . . . .	By CAPTAIN LEROY LUTES 250
UNIT MOBILIZATION PLANS . . . . .	By LIEUT. P. B. KELLY 256
EDITORIAL . . . . .	263
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	264
<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of the Potomac—An Improved Machine-Gun and Pistol Target Support—Firing by High Burst Ranging, Two Methods or One?—Restudy Our Military Policy—Patriotism in the Schoolroom.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	272
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	274
<i>Military Operations Egypt and Palestine—The Turning Point of the Revolution—De l'emploi tactique de l'organisation du terrain et des destructions—Dyke's Aircraft Engine Instructor—Germany Ten Years After.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WELCHEL, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 69

October, 1928

Number 4

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. NEW YORK . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
SEACOAST DEFENSE . . . . .	By MAJOR RODNEY H. SMITH 279
ANTI-AIRCRAFT FIELD EXERCISES . . . . .	290
THE WAR INDUSTRIES BOARD . . . . .	By CAPT. THOMAS R. PARKER 299
ELEMENTS OF MILITARY PSYCHOLOGY . . . . .	By COMMANDANT TABOUREAU 307
THE RESERVE OFFICERS' ASSOCIATION AND NATIONAL DEFENSE . . . . .	328
	By CAPT. FLOYD W. NEWMAN
THE MILITARY SITUATION OF JAPAN . . . . .	By MAJOR R. T. GIBSON 333
WAR AND HUMAN NATURE . . . . .	By CAPT. J. T. DE CAMP 340
COAST FORTS OF COLONIAL MARYLAND . . . . .	344
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	349
	<i>Coat of Arms for the Harbor Defenses of Charleston—Training Problems: Rapid Artillery Fight—The Battle of Vittorio Veneto—Names of New Cruisers—A German's Tribute to a Departed Distinguished Military Opponent—Promotion from the Ranks—Is Gas Humane?—Regulate the Driver—War Dogs—Foreign Periodicals.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	363

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, FORT MONROE, VA.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 69

November, 1928

Number 5

## CONTENTS

BRITISH HOWITZER AT PILKEN . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE USE OF BOOKS . . . . .	365
MECHANIZATION AND MOTORIZATION AND THEIR EFFECTS UPON HEAVY ARTILLERY . . . By LIEUT. COL. GEORGE L. WERTENBAKER	382
AN ECONOMIC SURVEY OF THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	388
<i>By CAPT. V. W. HALL</i>	
A SYSTEM OF SPOTTING AND PLOTTING FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT FIRING . . . . .	<i>By LIEUT. ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.</i> 397
THE BUDGET OF THE UNITED STATES . . . . .	<i>By LIEUT. CLEM O. GUNN</i> 413
EARLY ARTILLERY ORGANIZATION . . . . .	418
STRATEGIC NAVAL BASES THROUGHOUT THE WORLD . . . . .	426
<i>By LIEUT. WILLIAM H. BURNS</i>	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	433
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	437
<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of Key West—Retirement of Sergeant Tony F. Monroe—Lieut. Goebel Receives Distinguished Flying Cross—A Combination Rammer-Sponge—Being an Officer—The Sheep and the Wolves—Peace Pacts and European Armaments—Surplus Military Explosives Used Industrially—What the War Taught—Military Training in Peace Time—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	453
<i>Tamerlane, The Earth Shaker—Condensed Military History of the United States—Artillery: Today and Tomorrow—Alexander: A Romantic Biography—Janus: The Conquest of War—Kitchener: Soldier and Statesman—Spy and Counter-Spy—Letters of Gertrude Bell of Arabia—With Malice Toward None—John Brown's Body—Songs of Tropic Trails.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920. Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

Volume 69

December, 1928

Number 6

## CONTENTS

TWO MEN "PULL OFF" FROM A MARTIN BOMBER . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
PRESENT STATUS AND DEVELOPMENT OF THE COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	459
<i>By MAJ. GEN. ANDREW HERO</i>	
SPOTTING FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	470
<i>By CAPT. LEWIS H. THOMPSON</i>	
THE ARMY CORRESPONDENCE COURSES . . . . .	<i>By MAJ. S. E. WOLFE</i> 477
THE WORLD'S SITUATION IN COAL AND IRON . . . . .	486
<i>By LIEUT. WILLIAM J. MCCARTHY</i>	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	493
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	495
<i>Coat of Arms of the Harbor Defenses of Galveston—Record of Correspondence Courses Completed—Tampa A-N Club Host—Antiaircraft "Robots"—Is War Popular?—Mechanism and Defense—A Successful Encampment—Evacuation of the Rhineland—Ally and Enemy Agree—Universal Draft—Our Highway Program—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	503
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	530
<i>Europe: A History of Ten Years.</i>	
INDEX TO VOLUME 69 . . . . .	533

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1928.

Copyright, 1928, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

---

Printed by HOUSTON PRINTING AND PUBLISHING HOUSE, Hampton, Va.

**PROPERTY OF THE US ARMY**

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal of U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . *Editor and Manager*  
FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . *Assistant Editor*

---

Volume 70 January, 1929 Number 1

---

USAADS Library  
**CONTENTS** Fort Bliss, Texas 79916

THE LOS ANGELES . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE PIPES OF PEACE . . . . .	By MAJOR SHERMAN MILES 1
ANNUAL REPORT OF THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY . . . . .	17
MECHANIZATION—ALOFT AND ALOW . . . . .	By MAJOR C. C. BENSON 28
SOME NOTES ON 155-mm. GUN FIRING . . . . .	By MAJOR C. D. Y. OSTROM 33
COLONIAL COAST FORTS OF THE SOUTH ATLANTIC . . . . .	41
CAMOUFLAGE FOR ARTILLERY . . . . .	By LIEUT. A. E. WILSON 63
MORALE IN ARMIES . . . . .	By MAJOR F. A. HAUSE 67
EDITORIAL . . . . .	71
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	72
<i>Coat of Arms of Harbor Defenses of San Diego—Extracts from Annual Reports—Military Situation of Holland—Government Insures Supply of Helium for Military Dirigibles—Ten Years After the Armistice.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	86
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	87
<i>Some Memories of a Soldier—America's Part—The War Department: 1861—Handbook of Napoleon Bonaparte—Bullets and Bolos—Following the Flag—Simon Girty: The White Savage—How to Talk—Morrow's Almanack—How to Write—The Blue Gingham Cook Book.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for contributed articles.*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

FIRST LIEUT. JAMES L. WHELCHER, C. A. C. . . . . Assistant Editor

Volume 70

February, 1929

Number 2

## CONTENTS

BATTLESHIP HIT BY PHOSPHORUS BOMB . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD . . . . .	By COLONEL W. E. COLE 93
MESSAGE CENTER OPERATION FOR RAPID-FIRE MOBILE ARTILLERY . . . . .	110
	By STAFF SERGEANT PAUL C. DOSTER
FIRING DATA FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUN BATTERIES . . . . .	By MAJOR J. C. HAW 125
EARLY COAST FORTIFICATIONS . . . . .	134
MILITARY SITUATION OF FRANCE'S AFRICAN COLONIES . . . . .	145
	By LIEUT. J. S. ROBINSON
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	151
<i>Coat of Arms for the Harbor Defenses of Los Angeles—Scoring for Harbor-Defense Artillery—An Observers' School at Fort Mills—Modified Gray Spotting Board—Fort Wood and the Statue of Liberty—An Object Lesson—For Fast-Moving, Hard-Hitting Armies—War Cure—A Misplaced "But"—Emergency Officers' Retirement Act—Anti-Militarism in Switzerland—Motor Vehicle Driver's Licenses for Military Staff Officers—Insuring Secrecy of Confidential Documents—Electing to Fight—Nations as Policemen—Now for the Cruisers—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	176
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	178
<i>Des Principes de la Guerre a travers les Ages—Without Censor—James Wolfe: Man and Soldier—The United States Navy—The War in the Air, Vol. II—Practical Flying—The Story of a North Sea Air Station—Meet General Grant—Six Months with the Sixth Brigade—Spies—Voltaire, Genius of Mockery—The Confederate Privateers—Sails and Swords—Desert Drums—Elizabeth and Essex—Leonardo the Florentine—Life and Times of Pieter Stuyvesant—St. Nicholas Book of Science—Warpath and Cattle Trail—Short Story Writing—A West Pointer's Honor—Cock Pit.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for contributed articles.*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor and Manager

Volume 70

March, 1929

Number 3

## CONTENTS

U. S. S. NEVADA . . . . .	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ATTRIBUTES OF EFFICIENCY . . . . .	By CAPTAIN BENJAMIN F. HARMON 189
SPOTTING AND PLOTTING FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	206
THE BATTLES AROUND CHATTANOOGA . . . . .	222
COLONIAL FORTS OF THE GULF COAST . . . . .	243
SHIPS ON THE BATTLEFIELD . . . . .	By MAJOR C. C. BENSON 254
THE WEAK SPOT IN MILITARY PROGRESS . . . . .	By MAJOR RALPH E. JONES 261
EDITORIAL . . . . .	264
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	266
<i>Coat of Arms For the Harbor Defenses of Balboa—Modification of 155-mm. Rammer—Ballistic Effects Due to the Rotation of the Earth—The Irish Free State Army—Target Glider Experiments at Wright Field.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	271
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	273
<i>Fundamentals of Strategy—Strategy—Andrew Jackson—Basic Coast Artillery—Advanced Coast Artillery—Lincoln—Emden—Now It Can Be Told—Father Duffy's Story—Taschenbuch der Kriegsflootten—National Defense—The Magic Island—Great Short Biographies of the World—Practical Calculus—An Outline History of the World—Automobile Blue Book—The Tragic Empress—Whither Mankind—The Story of the Gypsies—The Story of Oriental Philosophy—Sceptical Essays—Possible Worlds.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for contributed articles.*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Commandant, Coast Artillery School, by direction of the Chief of Coast Artillery, for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, Fort Monroe, Va.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922.

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor  
CHARLES R. MILLER . . . . . Business Manager

Volume 70

April, 1929

Number 4

## CONTENTS

THE CAPITOL . . . . .	Frontiépice
THE CORPS ANTI-AIRCRAFT REGIMENT . . . . .	By MAJOR J. C. HAW 283
A GERMAN INSTRUMENT FOR THE PREPARATION OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT FIRE 303	By MAJOR P. VAUTHIER
THE TRAINING OF RESERVE COAST ARTILLERY OFFICERS . . . . . 327	By LIEUT. W. W. DALY
TRENTON—THE FIRST AMERICAN OFFENSIVE . . . . . 336	By CAPT. G. J. B. FISHER
AMORED CAR DESIGN . . . . . 346	By MAJOR C. C. BENSON
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . . 355	<i>Coat of Arms of the 197th C. A. (A. A.)—Coast Artillery Target Practice—More About the Probable Error—Marshal Foch's Story of the Armistice—Ships Instead of Picture Cards—Foreign Periodicals.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . . 368	
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . . 370	<i>Some Elements of Tactics—Emperor Francis Joseph of Austria—Range Finders—All the World's Aircraft—The ABC of Aviation—The Law in Relation to Aircraft—Citizenship Through Problems—Andrew Jackson, the Gentle Savage—The Flight of the Southern Cross.</i>

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922.

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor  
CHARLES R. MILLER . . . . . Business Manager

---

Volume 70 May, 1929 Number 5

---

## CONTENTS

U. S. DESTROYER LAMBERTON . . . . . *Frontispiece*

THE ROLE OF THE 37-mm. FULL AUTOMATIC ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUN . . . . 375  
*By MAJOR J. C. HAW*

CARETAKING . . . . . *By CAPT. ROBERT N. MACKIN, JR.* 385

THE CARE OF SEACOAST ARMAMENT AND ITS RELATION TO THE MISSION  
OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS . . . . *By LIEUT. EDWARD BARBER* 400

IMPERIAL VS. NATIONAL SEAPOWER . . . . . *By CAPT. GEO. J. B. FISHER* 412

COLONIAL FORTS ON THE PACIFIC COAST . . . . . 416

ACTIVITIES OF ANTI-WAR SOCIETIES . . . . . *By CAPT. A. W. WALDRON* 434

HISTORY OF BATTERY C, 65th COAST ARTILLERY . . . *By CAPT. B. L. MILBURN* 441

PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . . 445  
*Target Practice—Battery G, 241st C. A. (H. D.)—A New Administration and a New War—Those Who Know War Want Peace—Radio and Aviation—The Military Significance of the Recoil Principle—Chinese Moon-Fest and Mid Autumn Festival—Echo Sounding Gear—New British Submarines—Foreign Periodicals.*

COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . . 456

BOOK REVIEWS . . . . . 457  
*Napoleon and His Family—Gentleman Johnny Burgoyne—The Flight of the Southern Cross.*

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

---

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. . . . . Editor  
CHARLES R. MILLER . . . . . Business Manager

Volume 70

June, 1929

Number 6

## CONTENTS

A MESS ROOM IN HAWAII . . . . .	Frontispiece
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE TACTICS WITH A MECHANIZED FORCE . . . . .	459
<i>By</i> CAPT. LUCAS E. SCHOONMAKER	
THE ARMY MINE PLANTER SERVICE . . . . .	469
<i>By</i> CAPT. H. F. E. BULTMAN	
CONVERTING THE SCR-67-A . . . . .	473
<i>By</i> STAFF SGT. J. C. WADDELL	
PERMANENT SQUAD AND PLATOON SYSTEM FOR THE NATIONAL GUARD . . . . .	478
<i>By</i> CAPT. G. A. PATRICK	
DISMOUNTING AND MOVING SEACOAST GUNS AND CARRIAGES . . . . .	486
<i>By</i> LIEUT. VERNE SNELL	
MECHANIZATION IN EUROPE . . . . .	492
<i>By</i> MAJOR C. C. BENSON	
THE ORGANIZATION AND EMPLOYMENT OF BRITISH ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY . . . . .	500
<i>By</i> LIEUT. JOHN R. BURNETT	
THE ATLANTA CAMPAIGN . . . . .	505
<i>By</i> CAPTS. E. W. HILL AND L. D. FARNSWORTH	
CAVALRY IN THE ATLANTA CAMPAIGN . . . . .	512
<i>By</i> CAPT. E. A. VARONA	
PANICS . . . . .	515
<i>By</i> COL. GEORGE RUHLEN	
EDITORIAL . . . . .	523
PROFESSIONAL NOTES . . . . .	526
<i>Commissioned Personnel, O. C. C. A.—Service Club House—A Criticism of Criticisms—Military Preparation of Italian Youths—An Austrian Estimate of the Russian Grand Duke Nicholas—Military Training of Women in Poland—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	533
<i>Textbook of Ordnance and Gunnery—Sound Off—Lafayette in Virginia—L'Enfant and Washington—An Outline History of the Great War—A Saga of the Sword.</i>	
INDEX . . . . .	537

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Fortress Monroe, Va. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. Editor

CHARLES R. MILLER Business Manager

Volume 71

July, 1929

Number 1

## CONTENTS

SIXTEEN-INCH HOWITZER, MODEL 1920.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE RAILWAY ARTILLERY RESERVE, AMERICAN E. F.....	1
<i>By COL. H. C. BARNES</i>	
MOBILITY OF NEW 3-INCH A. A. GUNS.....	34
<i>By CAPT. JOHN K. CHRISTMAS</i>	
R. O. T. C. TRAINING.....	43
<i>By LIEUT. COL. HARTMAN L. BUTLER</i>	
FORMS FOR THE BATTERY COMMANDER'S COMBAT ORDER, ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY.....	52
<i>By MAJ. JOSEPH C. HAW</i>	
MECHANIZATION IN EUROPE.....	56
<i>By MAJ. C. C. BENSON</i>	
A NICKEL'S WORTH.....	66
<i>By CAPT. ALBERT M. JACKSON</i>	
THE DEVELOPMENT OF HEAVY ARTILLERY DURING THE WORLD WAR.....	70
<i>By LIEUT. ALVIN T. BOWERS</i>	
COLONIAL COAST FORTS.....	74
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	79
<i>Commissioned Personnel, O. C. C. A.—Graduates of the Coast Artillery School—Review and Exhibition Drills by the 243d Coast Artillery (H. D.)—Foreign Periodicals.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	84
BOOK REVIEWS.....	86
<i>One Man's War: The Story of the Lafayette Escadrille—Uniforms of the World—Memoirs of the Late Frank D. Baldwin, Major General, U. S. A.—Our Neighbor Nicaragua—The 1929 Rules and Laws of Auction Bridge—Instinct and Intelligence—Sketches of One Hundred and Twenty-five Historic Virginia Landmarks—A Shopping Guide.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$5.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

USAADS Library  
Fort Bliss, Texas 79916

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. ROBERT ARTHUR, C. A. C. .... Editor

CHARLES R. MILLER ..... Business Manager

Volume 71

August, 1929

Number 2

## CONTENTS

NEWEST TYPE ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUN.....	Frontispiece
PROGRESS.....	By CAPT. GORDON B. WELCH 91
MODERN ANTI-AIRCRAFT.....	By CAPT. G. M. WELLS 107
THE RAILWAY ARTILLERY RESERVE, AMERICAN E. F.....	122
	By COL. H. C. BARNES
FORT SUMPTER.....	By LIEUT. ROBERT ROSSITER RAYMOND, JR. 136
SETTLEMENT OF WAR CLAIMS IN THE UNITED STATES.....	143
	By CAPT. W. L. McMORRIS
ERRORS PROBABLE AND OTHERWISE.....	By "ONAGARCHUS" 149
MOVEMENT OF THE 52ND COAST ARTILLERY (RY.).....	152
	By MAJ. O. C. WARNER
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN CHEMICAL WARFARE.....	160
	By LIEUT. ROBERT F. SADTLER
OFFICE OF CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY.....	162
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	166
	<i>Overhead Loading Device for 12-Inch Mortar (Ry.)—Gravity Loading for Railway Mortars—12-Inch Mortar (Ry.) Elevation Device—The 1929 Antiaircraft Exercises—U. S. S. R. Laws of Military Service, Terms of Service and Periods of Training in the Soviet Army—Foreign Periodicals.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	176
BOOK REVIEWS.....	178
	<i>Attila, the Scourge of God—Boliver, the Liberator—The Outpost of the Lost: An Arctic Adventure.</i>

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

---

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... Editor

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... Business Manager

Volume 71

September, 1929

Number 3

## CONTENTS

AIRCRAFT FORMATION .....	Frontispiece
MINE DEFENSE—TODAY AND TOMORROW .....	181
By MAJ. FRANK S. CLARK, C. A. C.	
THE NEW CHRISTIE, MODEL 1940. TANK AND ARMORED CAR COMBINED .....	199
By MAJ. C. C. BENSON, Cavalry	
THE COAST ARTILLERY ADVANCED R. O. T. C., AT FORT MONROE, VIRGINIA, 1929 .....	209
By MAJ. R. P. GLASSBURN, C. A. C.	
COMBINED C. M. T. C.—RESERVE TRAINING .....	215
THESE GRIEVOUS ERRORS, OR THE SINKING OF ONAGARCHUS .....	
By CAPT. HOMER CASE, C. A. C.	
THE PAY BOARD REPORT .....	225
EDITORIAL .....	228
<i>What Should We Pay For an Army?</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	230
<i>Personnel, Office of Chief of Coast Artillery—Foreign Service—Service School Details—The Puget Sound Joint Exercises—Joint Coast Artillery-Navy Ex- ercises in Southern New York Harbor—Army Ordnance Day—Movement of 14-Inch Railway Gun to West Coast—The Coast Artillery School—The 13th Coast Artillery (H. D.) Fort Barrancas—The 61st Coast Artillery (A. A.) Fort Monroe—The 252nd Coast Artillery (H. D.) (N. C. N. G.)—Harbor De- fenses of Cristobal—The 7th Coast Artillery (H. D.) Fort Hancock.</i>	
COMMENTS .....	245
<i>We Hear You, Colonel, But How Are You Going to Know When It Is Getting Good?—We Don't Like to Get the Money That Way—Trick Photography; We Are Removing All Our Cage Masts—Take It Up With the Handicapping Com- mittee—Stop That Mumbling in the Rear Rank; Besides They Work Hard. The Song of the Shirt—Once a Mine Officer Always a Mine Officer.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	250
<i>The Trial Shot Solution for Antiaircraft—A Field Day in the Polish Army. The Panama Canal—The Ersatz Preussen.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	254
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	256
BOOK REVIEWS .....	260
<i>All Quiet On the Western Front—The Official History of the Gallipoli Cam- paign—Contract Bridge For All—Peter the Czar-Reformer—Field Marshal Earl Haig—The Man in the Queue—Further Aspects of Mechanization.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information  
of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.  
Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single  
copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for  
mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, au-  
thorized May 8, 1920.  
Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.  
Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. G.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 71

October, 1929

Number 4

## CONTENTS

STUDENTS OF THE ADVANCED COURSE, 1929-1930, COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
"H. G. M." .....	<i>By</i> MAJ. SANDERFORD JARMAN, C. A. C. 265
"B" BATTERY DOES ITS STUFF .....	<i>By</i> CAPT. WILLIAM C. BRALY, C. A. C. 285
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN TERRESTRIAL SOUND RANGING .....	<i>By</i> MAJ. G. B. ROBINSON, C. A. C. 292
NOTES ON THE CONDUCT OF THE DEFENSE BY THE FOURTH FRENCH ARMY AND EMPLOYMENT OF THE CORPS ARTILLERY .....	<i>By</i> MAJ. F. P. HARDAWAY, C. A. C. 297
THE ARMY WITH THE NAVY .....	<i>By</i> CAPT. HOMER CASE, C. A. C. 306
THE SNICKERS AUTOMATIC TRUE AND FALSE SOLVER .....	<i>By</i> THE JUNIOR COAST ARTILLERY BOARD 310
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	316
<i>Office of the Chief of Coast Artillery—14-inch Gun Firing at Fort MacArthur—The 4th Coast Artillery (HD) Fort Amador—The 7th Coast Artillery (HD) Fort Hancock—The 13th Coast Artillery (HD) Fort Barrancas—The 52nd Coast Artillery (Ry) Fort Eustis—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA) Fort Monroe—The 64th Coast Artillery (AA) Fort Shafter—The 215th CA-Pa. N. G.—The Coast Artillery School.</i>	
YOU TELL 'EM .....	326
<i>No More Review Articles?—Eighteen Back Copies—Eventually, Why Not Now?—There Were Men in Those Days—Maybe It Needs S. A.—Thank You, Colonel—Maybe He's Just Being Polite—Likes Ballistics—Davy Jones Speaking.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	334
<i>Target Practice with the Eight-Inch (Converted) Rifled Seacoast Guns, By Col. John A. Lundeen—The 155-mm. Gun Explosion at Fort Kamehameha, T. H., By Maj. E. H. Underwood, C. A. C.—The Schneider 75-mm. A. A. Gun—A Design for 155-mm. Gun Emplacements.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	346
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	348
BOOK REVIEWS .....	350
<i>Henry the VIII—The Most Tragic Struggle of the Centuries—Leopold of the Belgians—Black Roadways.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

---

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 71

November, 1929

Number 5

## CONTENTS

BATTERY OFFICERS' COURSE, 1929-30, C. A. S. ....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE RESERVE OFFICERS CONDUCT THE C. M. T. CAMP.....	
<i>By MAJ. L. L. STUART, C. A. C.</i>	355
MECHANIZATION IN EUROPE (Great Britain) .....	
<i>By MAJ. C. C. BENSON, Cavalry</i>	361
ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUNNERY (British) <i>By CAPT. V. R. KROHN, M. C., R. A.</i>	378
THE ARMY AS A CAREER .....	<i>By MAJ. GEN. J. G. HARBORD, U. S. A.</i> 392
EDITORIAL—SHOWMANSHIP .....	404
DISPERSION DIAGRAM—OLD AND NEW MODELS A. A. GUNS .....	406
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	407
<i>They Used to Call It a Figure of Merit—Minor Joint Army-Navy Exercises—Aberdeen A. A. Firing Tests—Long Range Firing Tests—A. A. Training Film—The Coast Artillery School—Harbor Defenses of Cristobal—The 16th C. A. (H. D.)—Practice March of 51st C. A. (T. D.)—Organization Day, 52d C. A. (Ry.)—The 61st C. A. (A. A.)—The 240th C. A. (H. D.), Maine N. G.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	422
<i>The Coast Artillery A. A. Reserve Camp, Camp Knox—French A. A. Defense of Large Units—Gliding with the Sea-Hawks.</i>	
YOU TELL EM .....	431
<i>This Is Our Apology—Help! Help!—Yes, Sir—What One Reserve Officer Wants—We Hoped Some One Would Like Activities—Anyone Is Free to Express His Opinions—We Wonder What He Wants—Score One for History—He Got It Over—How About It, Jimmy?</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	437
BOOK REVIEWS .....	439
<i>Wings on My Feet—Raw Materials of Industrialism—Pope or Mussolini—Savage Gentlemen.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$5.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$5.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$5.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 71

December, 1929

Number 6

## CONTENTS

SPECIAL COURSE FOR NATIONAL GUARD AND RESERVE OFFICERS, 1929-30, C. A. S. ....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
TRANS-CONTINENTAL MOVEMENT OF A 14-INCH RAILWAY GUN <i>By</i> CAPT. A. L. PARMELEE, C. A. C.	445
THAT RESERVE JOB. .... <i>By</i> MAJ. REUBEN NOEL PERLEY, C. A. C.	459
COAST ARTILLERY-SHY PORTO RICO. .... <i>By</i> 1ST LIEUT. VICTOR GONDOS, JR., CA-RES.	465
A FRENCH CONCEPTION OF LEADERSHIP. .... <i>By</i> COLONEL LUCAS, French Army	475
LET'S GET ACQUAINTED. .... <i>By</i> MAJ. S. T. STEWART, U. S. A.	487
THOUGHTS OF A SOLDIER. .... <i>By</i> COL. GEORGE RUHLEN, U. S. A.	491
EDITORIAL—ABOUT THE JOURNAL. ....	495
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES. ....	497
<i>The 4th C. A. (H. D.)—The 13th C. A. (H. D.)—Demonstration Shoot of the 52d C. A. (Ry.)—The 55th C. A. (T. D.)—The 61st C. A. (A. A.)</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES. ....	509
<i>Aviation Development and Air Defense—Coaching a Girls' Rifle Team—The Last 800 Yards—Rifles and Machine Guns—Smoke Screens.</i>	
YOU TELL EM. ....	516
<i>What Do You Mean, "Antediluvian"—No, We Don't Write Em—Here 'Tis—This Is Not Up to His Usual Blood Pressure.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS. ....	520
FOREIGN PERIODICALS. ....	522
INDEX TO VOLUME 71. ....	525

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1102, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

---

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 72

January, 1930

Number 1

## CONTENTS

NEW YEAR GREETINGS FROM THE CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
THE REORGANIZATION AND NEW TRAINING OBJECTIVE OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS .....	1
MARCH OF THE 62ND COAST ARTILLERY (A. A.) By LIEUT. COL. JOHN M. DUNN, C. A. C. 12	12
PASSIVE METAL LININGS FOR INTERNAL COMBUSTION ENGINES By LIEUT. COL. JAMES PRENTICE, U. S. A. 34	34
HAWAII THRILLED BY NIGHT BOMBING By CAPT. J. T. DE CAMP, C. A. C. 41	41
WHAT I MEAN, WE GOTTA KEEP ADVANCIN'.....By Oozlefinch 49	49
TANK REORGANIZATION.....By MAJ. SERENO E. BRETT, Inf. 53	53
COMMENTS ON COMBINED MANEUVERS..... 59	59
RECRUITING, AND HOW.....By CAPT. OTTA MARSHALL, C. A. C. 62	62
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	67
<i>Wanted: A Superior Second Lieutenant—Battery "E," 63rd C. A. (A. A.), Wins Knox Trophy—War Department Service School Policies—Parallax Corrections for the T-5 (Sperry) Director—Joint Army-Navy Exercises, 1929—Antiaircraft Artillery for the Infantry Division—Antiaircraft Artillery War Game—New Truck for Test—Test of Single Conductor Mine System—High Speed Target for Seacoast Artillery—Officers Detailed for Duty with the Sperry Gyroscope Co., Brooklyn—Antiaircraft Plotter—The Coast Artillery School—Harbor Defenses of Cristobal—The 13th Coast Artillery (H. D.), Fort Barrancas—The 15th Coast Artillery (H. D.), Fort Kamehameha, T. H.—52nd Coast Artillery (Ry.), Fort Eustis, Va.—The 61st Coast Artillery (A. A.), Fort Monroe—211th C. A. (A. A.), Mass. N. G. Summer Camp.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	81
<i>Notes on the Computation of Drift Effects on Projectiles Due to Range Wind—The Drift Change Due to a Range Wind—New Bomb-Aiming Apparatus—Spanish to Be Studied at Command and General Staff School.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	85
YOU TELL EM .....	86
<i>Sorry, But It Can't Be Done—Likes to Hear How It Was Done—This Should Please a Former Editor—Photographs Don't Lie—Can't Stop It—It Not Only Interest Us, It Surprises Us—We Hope We Can Keep Them Out of the Basement.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	89
BOOK REVIEWS .....	91
<i>Radio Telegraphy and Telephony—The Doctrine of Necessity in International Law—The Stormy Life of Mirabeau—Nearing the End in Imperial Russia—The Blocking of Zeebrugge—The Practice and Procedure of International Conferences—Lorenzo the Magnificent—The India We Served.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
 Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.  
 Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.  
 Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.  
 Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the *Journal U. S. Artillery* from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 72

February, 1930

Number 2

## CONTENTS

MACHINE GUN PLATOON, BATTERY "E," 63rd COAST ARTILLERY (AA) .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
COMBAT ARMS, THEIR RELATIVE FUNCTIONS By COL. SAMUEL G. SHARTLE, C. A. C.	99
AIR DEFENSE .....	108
AIRCRAFT IN WAR IN TEN YEARS' TIME By LIEUT. COMDR. J. D. PRENTICE, R. N.	120
CHEMICAL WARFARE TACTICS By LIEUT. COL. CHARLES E. T. LULL, C. W. S.	129
THE COAST ARTILLERY IN THE PHILIPPINES By COL. E. D'A. PEARCE, C. A. C.	134
BUENA VISTA—A WESTERN THERMOPYLAE By CAPT. GEORGE J. B. FISHER, C. W. S.	141
AVOIDABLE DELAYS IN TARGET PRACTICE By MAJ. O. H. SCHRADER, C. A. C.	151
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	153
<i>Aviation Developments Affecting Anti-aircraft—Practice Marches for All Mobile Organizations—Air Defense Maps—The Coast Artillery School—The 4th Coast Artillery—The 61st Coast Artillery—The 64th Coast Artillery.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	163
<i>Duties of the Regimental Sergeant Major—High Speed Targets—Policy for Selection of Students for C. &amp; G. S. School—Policy for Selection of Students for Army War College—Winter Tests of Radio and Planes by Air Corps—Experimental Reorganization of the War Strength Infantry Battalion—Observation Car for Dirigibles Developed.</i>	
YOU TELL EM .....	170
<i>Who Else Wants to Ask Some Questions?—A Boost for Majors Stewart and Perley—Talk It Cheaper—The Same to You and We Hope He Never Does—Maybe It Isn't Amusing to Everyone—Maybe We Can Get Him Back in the Coast Artillery—The Rifle Team Is Blooey—It's All Right with Us—We Can't Keep Our Addresses Straight That-way—Are You Reading It Now?</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	177
FOREIGN PERIODICALS .....	179
BOOK REVIEWS .....	184
<i>Ethan Allen—The United States and the Caribbean—The Corral of Death—Marlborough, the Portrait of a Conqueror—Twelve Royal Ladies—Old Army Memories—It Might Have Been Lost.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves. Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.

Table of Contents missing for Volume 72 Number 3

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 72

April, 1930

Number 4

## CONTENTS

MAJOR GENERAL ANDREW HERO, JR. ....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
MAJOR GENERAL ANDREW HERO, JR. ....	287
BATTERY "E" WINS THE KNOX TROPHY By CAPT. WILLIAM H. SWEET, C. A. C.	291
COAST ARTILLERY PANAMA ..... By LIEUT. BURGO D. GILL, C. A. C.	298
SIGNIFICANT FIGURES ..... By CAPT. CLYDE L. WALKER, C. A. C.	309
COMBINED OPERATIONS, REVOLUTIONARY WAR—YORKTOWN By MAJ. C. W. JENKINS, C. A. C.	315
MECHANIZATION AND CAVALRY By MAJ. G. S. PATTON and MAJ. C. C. BENSON, Cavalry	334
I SEE THAT YOU ARE ORDERED TO THE SCHOOL.....	340
EDITORIAL .....	344
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	346
<i>The New Chief of Coast Artillery—Notes on Training—Air Corps Exercises at Mather Field—Command Post Exercises in Third Corps Area—Lieut. Col. F. J. Behr Detailed with Porto Rican Hurricane Relief Commission—The Coast Artillery School—The 61st C. A. (AA)—The 62nd C. A. (AA)—The 63rd C. A. (AA)—The 64th C. A. (AA)—The 69th C. A. (AA)—The 240th C. A. (Me. NG.)</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	357
<i>The Battery Mess, by Capt. W. J. Gübert, C. A. C.—The Coast Artillery Field Manual—What, No Combination Sponge Rammer!</i>	
YOU TELL EM .....	366
<i>This Man's Army—He Men Stand Up and Take a Bow—Go on, We Know What's the Matter with You—We Hope Both Connections Last—Thanks for the Flowers.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	371
BOOK REVIEWS .....	375
<i>The Era of the French Revolution—Italy—Modern Chinese Civilization and the Unequal Treaties—The Truth About Geronimo.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1102, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1929, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 72

May, 1930

Number 5

## CONTENTS

MAJOR GENERAL JOHN W. GULICK.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
GREETINGS OF CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY TO CORPS.....	381
MAJOR GENERAL JOHN W. GULICK, CHIEF OF COAST ARTILLERY	382
COMMENTS ON REVISION OF TR 535-55, COAST ARTILLERY TAR- GET PRACTICE REGULATIONS..... <i>By</i> THE COAST ARTILLERY BOARD	385
JOINT ANTI-AIRCRAFT-AIR CORPS EXERCISES AT ABERDEEN PROVING GROUND .....	403
MECHANIZED MACHINE GUNS..... <i>By</i> MAJ. G. M. BARNES, Ord. Dept.	412
FILTERS AND SOUND LOCATORS..... <i>By</i> MAJ. G. B. ROBISON, C. A. C.	424
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES.....	429
<i>Chief of Coast Artillery attends dinner given by Governor of New York—Cooper- ation—School details for the year 1930-31—Mustar Sergeant Mapes retires—The Coast Artillery School—Harbor Defenses of Long Island Sound—Harbor Defenses of Balboa—Harbor Defenses of Honolulu—The 13th Coast Artillery (HD)—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA)—The 62nd, 69th Coast Artillery (AA)—The 18th S. R. Battery —The R. O. T. C. University of Delaware.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	446
<i>Air and Terrestrial Spotting—Training Schedules—Japanese Antiaircraft—Signal Corps develops new type of field wire for the Army—New tow-target release mechanism tested.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	454
YOU TELL EM.....	456
<i>Lieutenant makes wonderful discovery—It won't—Now we'll have to read it—For sale—Maneuvers.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS.....	460
BOOK REVIEWS .....	469
<i>Introduction to Military History—Dreamers of Empire—Commando.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information  
of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.  
Terms: United States, \$2.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$2.25 a year; single  
copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$2.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for  
mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1102, Act of October 3, 1917, au-  
thorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 72

June, 1930

Number 6

## CONTENTS

SEARCHLIGHT BATTERY PARK, 64th C. A. (AA).....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
A TRIP TO HAWAII.....	<i>By</i> COL. H. E. CLOKE, C. A. C. 475
PROTECTION OF INFANTRY AGAINST AIR ATTACK By CAPT. JAMES E. WHARTON, Infantry	489
THE SOLO ROLE OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN AIR DEFENSE .....	497
THE FUTURE OF AIR WARFARE.....	<i>By</i> A. E. BLAKE 504
THE ATTACK OF DAYLIGHT BOMBING FORMATIONS By AIR COMMODORE C. R. SAMSON, C. M. G., D. S. O., A. F. C.	514
ELIZABETHAN COAST ARTILLERY.....	<i>By</i> J. R. CLEMENS 518
EDITORIAL—THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL—THE ORGAN OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS.....	522
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	525
<i>Inspection visits by Officers on Duty in Office of Chief of Coast Artillery—Test of Harbor Defenses on Caretaking Status—Special Course at Chemical Warfare School—Air Corps Maneuvers, Mather Field—Selection of Reserve Officers to Attend C. and G. S. School—The Coast Artillery School—Harbor Defenses of Honolulu—The 11th C. A. (HD)—The 51th and 52nd C. A.—The 61st C. A. (AA)—The 62nd and 69th C. A. (AA)—The 64th C. A. (AA).</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	538
<i>Changes in T.R. 135-55 (Target Practice Regulations)—The Use of Chemicals Against Aircraft—Artillery Observation and the Motorized Balloon—Trefoil Hangers for Water Sterilizing Bag—Automatically Controlled Parachutes.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	546
YOU TELL EM .....	548
<i>Major Clark's Letter—Onagarchus Onagain—Belated Honor (Ye Ballade of Ye Anciente Cosmoline)—Foreign Demand for Mathematics.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS.....	554
INDEX .....	561

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves. Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*  
 STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 73

July, 1930

Number 1

## CONTENTS

GENERAL SUMMERALL, GENERAL GULICK, AND GENERAL TODD AT GRADUATION EXERCISES COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ADDRESSES OF CHIEF OF STAFF AND CHIEF OF COAST ARTIL- LERY AT COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL.....	1
HORSEMANSHIP AT THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL <i>By</i> CAPT. E. T. CONWAY, C. A. C.	10
MINOR JOINT ARMY AND NAVY EXERCISES, HARBOR DEFENSES OF LONG ISLAND SOUND..... <i>By</i> MAJ. R. E. GUTHRIE, C. A. C.	18
THE FORMATION OF THE 69th COAST ARTILLERY (AA) <i>By</i> MAJ. G. B. ROBISON, C. A. C.	27
THE ROLE OF THE ARMY IN THE WINNING OF THE WEST <i>By</i> COL. S. C. VESTAL, C. A. C.	32
FUEL AND POWER PLANTS..... <i>By</i> MAJ. S. S. WINSLOW, C. A. C.	38
SEARCHLIGHTS IN AIR DEFENCE..... <i>By</i> MAJ. J. S. BAINES, R. E.	43
EXTRACTS FROM FOREIGN MILITARY PRESS <i>By</i> COL. G. RUHLEN, U. S. A.	50
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	54
<i>Harbor Defenses on Caretaking Status—Coast Artilleryman Receives Life Saving Medal—Long Range Firing Tests in Panama—Coast Artillery Reserves of Second Coast Artillery District—Shortage of Coast Artillery Reserve Officers—Organized Reserve Camps, 1930—National Guard Camps, 1930—Officer Assigned to Massachusetts Institute of Technology—Coast Artillery Officer Detailed with French Antiaircraft Regiment—The Coast Artillery School—The 55th Coast Artillery (TD)—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA)—The 62nd and 69th Coast Artillery (AA)—The 240th Coast Artillery (Me. N. G.)</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	73
<i>Antiaircraft Materiel to Be Tested at Aberdeen—Antiaircraft Artillery (Italy)—Winners of the Knox Trophy—An Underestimated Factor in National Guard Training—Navy Finds Low Wave Sets Are Hazard.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	80
YOU TELL EM .....	81
<i>For Officers Visiting Canada—How to Keep from Growing Old—Just a Little Difference of Opinion—To Let the Coast Artillery Board Know—This Would Be Expensive—We Call This a Nice Letter—We Won't Attempt to Hide Our Pleasure.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	87
BOOK REVIEWS .....	91
<i>Saladin, Prince of Chivalry—Freedom of the Seas—The Generalship of Ulysses S. Grant—Sherman—History of Explosions—Napoleon and His Family—John Huss.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
 Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.  
 Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.  
 Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.  
 Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.  
 Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

**USAADS Library  
Fort Bliss, Texas 79916**

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C.....*Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C.....*Business Manager*

Volume 73

August, 1930

Number 2

## CONTENTS

AIR VIEW OF ABERDEEN PROVING GROUND.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
JOINT ARMY AND NAVY ACTION IN COAST DEFENSE By CAPT. W. D. PULESTON, U. S. N.	101
MORE ABOUT PROBABLE ERROR By 1ST LIEUT. PHILIP SCHWARTZ, Ord. Dept.	111
SIDELIGHTS ON CARETAKING.....By CAPT. HARRY R. PIERCE, C. A. C.	121
THE MARCH OF THE SIXTY-THIRD.....	130
THE ROLE OF AIRCRAFT IN COAST DEFENCE By WING COMMANDER C. J. MACKAY, M. C., D. F. C., R. A. F.	141
EDITORIAL—THE UNITED STATES COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION .....	159
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES.....	164
<i>The Chief of Coast Artillery Inspects—Railway Gun Moved to Fort MacArthur—Reserve Instructors to Attend Aberdeen Exercises—Coast Artillery Liaison Officer at Aberdeen—The Coast Artillery School—The Harbor Defenses of Honolulu—Coast Artillery Reserves, Southern California—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA) The 69th Coast Artillery (AA)—The 245th Coast Artillery (HD).</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES.....	180
<i>Excessive Pressure Developed in Seacoast Firing—Percussion Primers Favored—Extracts from War Department Training Directive, 1930-31—Spotting and Adjustment Board T1.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	184
YOU TELL EM.....	186
<i>The Listening Posts Are Manned—The Call of the Wild.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS.....	189
BOOK REVIEWS .....	193
<i>Siberian Garrison—The War of Independence: American Phase—My Tropical Air Castle—The Aircraft Handbook.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves. Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

---

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 73

September, 1930

Number 3

## CONTENTS

THE 603RD COAST ARTILLERY (RY.) AT FORT MONROE.....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
ARMY PUBLICITY AND THE PROFESSIONAL SERVICE JOURNALS <i>By GEN. C. P. SUMMERALL, Chief of Staff, U. S. Army</i>	201
ANTI-AIRCRAFT MACHINE GUN SERVICE PRACTICES <i>By CAPT. B. L. MILBURN, C. A. C.</i>	204
COORDINATION OF OUR NATION STRENGTH <i>By COL. S. C. VESTAL, C. A. C.</i>	224
THE RESERVE COMPONENT.....	<i>By LIEUT. COL. E. A. EVANS, 977th C. A.</i> 229
STRATEGIC CHINA.....	<i>By CAPT. T. J. BETTS, C. A. C.</i> 236
A FAULT DETECTOR.....	<i>By CAPT. HARRY R. PIERCE, C. A. C.</i> 244
BEHIND THE CURTAIN OF ANGLO-AMERICAN FLEET PARITY <i>By GEN. D VON MIERKA, Austrian Army, Ret.</i>	249
FOREIGN PERIODICALS.....	<i>Reviews by MR. J. MARRON DUNDAS</i> 254
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES.....	259
<i>Maj. Gen. Henry D. Todd Retires—Commendation for Captain Hohenthal—New Directors for AA Regiments—Seacoast Versus Antiaircraft—Preview of Antiaircraft Training Film—Trophies for Excellence in Target Practice.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	267
<i>A Projectile Cleaning Machine—Retirement Ages in French Army—Course "A" and "B" Cause Trouble—Chief of Coast Artillery Desires Test of Antiaircraft Adjustment Methods—Antiaircraft Sight for Infantry Machine Guns—Antiaircraft Target Developed for the Infantry—Distribution of T.R. 435-55 Delayed.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	278
YOU TELL EM .....	280
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	286
BOOK REVIEWS .....	290

*The Naval Blockade, 1914-18—Verdun—Houdon in America—Kaleidoscopes of Other Peoples and Places—Her Privates We—Retreat—Makers of Modern Europe—A Saga of the Sword—Grey Maiden—The Little Entente—The Sunken Fleet.*

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1108, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

STAFF SGT. CHARLES R. MILLER, C. A. C. .... *Business Manager*

Volume 73

October, 1930

Number 4

## CONTENTS

240TH C. A. (MAINE N. G.) ENCAMPMENT AT FORT WILLIAMS, MAINE .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
NATIONAL DEFENSE AND THE EDUCATED MAN By GEN. C. P. SUMMERALL, Chief of Staff, U. S. Army	303
JOINT ANTI-AIRCRAFT AIR CORPS EXERCISES, ABERDEEN PROVING GROUND, MARYLAND, MAY 12-17, 1930 By CAPT. C. E. ATKINSON, C. A. C.	307
DRIVING HOME THE BOMBARDMENT ATTACK By 1ST LIEUT. K. N. WALKER, A. C.	328
SMITH "BROTHER" NO. 2.....	By CAPT. J. H. HARRINGTON, C. A. C. 341
CARETAKING PROBLEMS OF THE HARBOR DEFENSES OF GALVESTON.....	By 1ST. LIEUT. T. W. MUNFORD, C. A. C. 346
GETTING THINGS DONE—A COMMON-SENSE DISCUSSION OF PRACTICAL LEADERSHIP.....	By CAPT. R. L. URBAN, 330th Infantry 356
JAPANESE COAST DEFENSE By 1ST LIEUT. E. CARL ENGELHART, C. A. C.	362
EDITORIAL—The United States Coast Artillery Association.....	365
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES.....	368
<i>Chief of Coast Artillery Continues Inspection—The Coast Artillery School—Battery Standings in Target Practice Announced—San Francisco Reserve Officers Honor General Hines—The War College Class—Fort Leavenworth Courses Open—Maj. Gen. Fox Conner and Party Reviewing the 6th C. A., on the Occasion of Colonel Sevier's Farewell to the Regiment—61st Coast Artillery (AA), Fort Sheridan, Illinois—The 69th Coast Artillery (AA), Aberdeen Proving Ground—240th Coast Artillery (HD), Maine N. G.</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	380
<i>Back-Rest for Antiaircraft Machine Gun—Increasing the Volume of Fire of the 3-inch AA Gun, Model 1918 (By 1st Lieut. J. E. Reiersen, C. A. C.)—Flash and Sound Ranging Activities.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	390
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS.....	392
YOU TELL EM .....	395
<i>The Supply Is Limited—Sorry It Was Late. Seems to Be Popular—The Time Is Ripe. You Are on the Right Track. The U. S. C. A. A. Council Should Decide This. Sample Constitution Coming Up—It's Not Often We Get Thanked for Reminders (No Sad Commentaries)—You Are Getting Hard Boiled, Aren't You? Back Slapping Is O. K., If You Mean It—Yet Napoleon Established the Legion of Honor.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS .....	399
<i>Mad Anthony Wayne—Charlemagne, First of the Moderns.</i>	

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL prays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1108, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... *Editor*

Volume 73

November, 1930

Number 5

## CONTENTS

GEN. CHARLES PELOT SUMMERALL, CHIEF OF STAFF, U. S. ARMY .....	<i>Frontispiece</i>
INDUSTRIAL MOBILIZATION <i>By</i> COL. FREDERICK H. PAYNE, Assistant Secretary of War	405
FUTURE COAST ARTILLERY..... <i>By</i> MAJ. SANDERFORD JARMAN, C. A. C.	414
MAINTENANCE AND OPERATION OF REGIMENTAL MOTOR TRANSPORTATION..... <i>By</i> MAJ. G. B. ROBISON, C. A. C.	421
MEN, MONEY AND MECHANICAL DATA COMPUTERS <i>By</i> CAPT. HOMER CASE, C. A. C.	426
ARMY SWIMMING IN HAWAII..... <i>By</i> MAJ. P. S. GAGE, C. A. C.	434
THE EFFECT OF WEAPONS ON WAR..... <i>By</i> MAJ. G. S. PATTON, Cav.	444
SUGGESTIONS FOR INCREASING PUBLIC GOOD WILL TOWARDS THE NATIONAL GUARD <i>By</i> 1ST LIEUT. W. H. ROSE, Inf. (W. Va. N. G.)	450
CURRENT EVENTS OVERSEAS.....	452
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES.....	459
<i>Comments on Joint AA-AC Exercises—Minor Joint Army and Navy Exercises—Distribution of Coast Artillery Personnel—Test of Director T-6—The Second C. A. District Reserve—Signal Corps to Use Sound—The Coast Artillery School—The C. M. T. Camp at Fort Adams—The New Armory of the 215th—The Harbor Defenses of San Francisco—The 15th Coast Artillery—The 61st Coast Artillery—The 69th Coast Artillery—The 260th C. A. (Calif. N. G.)—The 252nd C. A. (N. C. N. G.)</i>	
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	482
<i>Course for Stereoscopic Observers—Study of Antiaircraft Organization—A Method of Emplacing 155-mm. Guns—Test of Fast-Moving Targets—Coast Artillery Materiel—Report of Chief of Coast Artillery.</i>	
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	491
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS.....	492
YOU TELL EM .....	495
<i>Ye Ryme of Ye Tyme Raynge-Board.</i>	
BOOK REVIEWS .....	500
<i>Wild Men of the Wild West—The Christian's Alternative to War—Laud. Storm Center of Stuart England.</i>	

---

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.  
Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$3.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

---

*Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.*

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C. .... Editor

Volume 73

December, 1930

Number 6

## CONTENTS

SIMÓN BOLÍVAR.....	By MAJ. A. L. P. JOHNSON, Inf. <i>Frontispiece</i>
THE LAND PROBLEM AT WEST POINT	
	By MAJ. GEN. WM. R. SMITH, Superintendent, U. S. M. A. 507
NAVAL LIMITATIONS AND THE COAST ARTILLERY	
	By CAPT. G. J. B. FISHER, C. W. S. 512
LATIN AMERICA AND THE UNITED STATES	
	By MAJ. C. C. BENSON, Cav. 521
CARETAKING ACTIVITIES AT INACTIVE HARBOR DEFENSES	
	By 1ST LIEUT. T. W. MUNFORD, C. A. C. 525
THE SIXTEEN-INCH AERIAL SHOOT	
	By 1ST LIEUT. BURGO D. GILL, C. A. C. 533
THE ROLE OF AIRCRAFT IN COAST DEFENSE	
	By BRIG. GEN. H. ROWAN ROBINSON, C. M. G., D. S. O. 538
MODERN METHODS OF OFF SHORE HYDROGRAPHY	
	By MAJ. S. S. WINSLOW, C. A. C. 563
COAST ARTILLERY RESERVE PROBLEMS.....	By COL. H. C. BARNES 568
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES.....	573
	<i>General Gulick Completes Tour of Inspection—Officers of Other Arms to Be Detached with Coast Artillery—Battery I, 4th C. A. (HD) Wins the Knox Trophy—Meeting of the West Point Branch, U. S. C. A. A.—Contributions Requested for Swimming Pool at Corregidor—New Coast Artillery R. O. T. C. Unit at University of Illinois—The Coast Artillery School—The 61st C. A. (AA)—The 62nd C. A. (AA)—The 69th C. A. (AA)—Harbor Defenses of Honolulu—The 249th C. A. (HD) (Ore. N. G.)—Reserve Officers' Association of California—Coast Artillery Reserves, Hartford, Conn.</i>
PROFESSIONAL NOTES .....	583
	<i>Classification of Officers—British Combined Air-Naval Exercises—Pay and Promotion in Japanese Army—The French Command and Staff School.</i>
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS.....	591
YOU TELL EM.....	595
	<i>What Do You Mean "Current Copy"?—A Letter Which Means Something.</i>
BOOK REVIEWS .....	596
	<i>George Washington: Commander-in-Chief—Malta of the Knights—Rags: The Story of a Dog Who Went to War—Hindenberg, the Man and the Legend—Espionage—Kitchener.</i>
INDEX .....	602

*Authors alone are responsible for statements in contributed articles*

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the Chief of Coast Artillery for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard, and Organized Reserves.

Terms: United States, \$3.00 a year; single copies, 50 cents. Canada, \$3.25 a year; single copies, 55 cents. Foreign, \$5.50 a year; single copies, 60 cents.

Entered as second class matter at the Post Office at Washington, D. C. Acceptance for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 1103, Act of October 3, 1917, authorized May 8, 1920.

Copyright, 1930, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

Address: The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL, 1115 17th St., N. W., Washington, D. C.

Printed by Hayworth Printing Company, Washington, D. C.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

JANUARY, 1931

Number 1

## Contents

General Douglas MacArthur, Chief of Staff . . . . .	Frontispiece	Current Events Overseas . . . . .	55
New Year Greetings of the Chief of Coast Artillery . . . . .	3	Edited by Lt. Col. Herman Beukema, Professor of Economics, Government and History, U. S. Military Academy.	
The United States Coast Artillery Association . . . . .	4	Editorial . . . . .	59
The Role of Seacoast Fortifications . . . . .	6	By Brig. Gen. S. D. Embick, U. S. A.	
The March of the 61st Coast Artillery (AA) . . . . .	9	Coast Artillery Activities . . . . .	61
By Maj. J. H. Cunningham, C. A. C.		Designation of Special Service School Air Corps Detachments—Selection of Students for Army War College—National Guard Coast Artillery Officers Commended—The Harbor Defenses of Boston—Second Coast Artillery District, Coast Artillery Reserves—62nd Coast Artillery (AA)—Coast Artillery Reserve Units of Philadelphia—Harbor Defenses of Sandy Hook—The Harbor Defenses of Southern New York—Harbor Defenses of Pensacola—Harbor Defenses of Cristobal—Harbor Defenses of San Francisco—Harbor Defenses of San Diego—The 64th Coast Artillery (AA) Fort Shafter—Coast Artillery Reserve Units of Southern California—The 975th C. A. (AA)—Coast Artillery Reserve, Lansing, Mich.—Executive Officer for Reserve Affairs Placed Under Chief of Staff—Important to Some Reserve Officers.	
Tracers versus Sights . . . . .	18	By Major G. B. Robinson, C. A. C.	
Industry and National Defense . . . . .	21	Coast Artillery Board Notes . . . . .	71
By Maj. Gen. George Van Horn Moseley, U. S. A.		Professional Notes . . . . .	72
Harbor Defenses of San Francisco Army-Navy Joint Exercises . . . . .	24	British Opinion on Air Force Activities—New Uniforms for R. O. T. C. Units.	
By Capt. F. S. Swett, C. A. C.		You Tell Em . . . . .	74
The Nicaragua Canal Survey . . . . .	28	Captain Gondos' Observations Abroad.	
By Lt. Col. Dan I. Sultan, C. E.		Coast Artillery Orders . . . . .	77
Air Density in Fire Control . . . . .	33	Book Reviews . . . . .	79
By Capt. B. T. Sherry, S. C.		Colossal Blunders of the War—George Washington, Commander in Chief—Bedford Forrest—The Lives of a Bengal Lancer—The Old Sergeant's Conferences—The War Method and the Peace Method.	
Tank Divisions . . . . .	37		
By Major C. C. Benson, Cav.			
The Philippines . . . . .	42		
By Major Vicente Lim, 45th Inf. (Philippine Scouts)			
The College Trained Army . . . . .	46		
By 1st Lt. Ralph A. Palmer, 338th Inf.			
Success In War . . . . .	48		
By Major George S. Patton, Jr., Cav.			
Coast Artillery Target Practice . . . . .	53		
By Lt. Col. F. R. McReynolds, 979th C. A. (AA).			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.  
Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 50 cents.  
Application pending as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412 of October 3, 1917.  
Copyright, 1930, by the Coast Artillery Journal.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

FEBRUARY, 1931

Number 2

## Contents

Air View of Fort Crockett .....	Frontispiece	Coast Artillery Association Notes .....	139
The Effect of Aviation Upon the Missions of the Coast Artillery .....	91	Coast Artillery Activities .....	140
By Col. P. P. Bishop, C.A.C.		Chief of Coast Artillery continues Inspection—Knox Trophy Winner—Assignment of Officers to A.C. Tactical School—List of National Guard Camps—New Submarine Mine Manual Distributed—Dedication of Fort Monroe Golf Club—Fort Adams C.M.T. Camp—Organization of New York Chapter of C.A. Assn.—H. D. of Sandy Hook (Maintenance Schedule)—H. D. of Galveston—The 61st C. A. (AA)—The 69th C. A. (AA)—H. D. of Pensacola—First Corps of Cadets holds Reception—The 245th C.A. (N.Y.N.G.)—The 260th C.A. (D.C.N.G.)—C.A. Reserve of District of Columbia—C.A. Reserve of Hartford.	
New Developments in Warfare .....	99	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	152
By Gen. C. P. Summerall		Professional Notes .....	153
The British Army Exercises of 1930 .....	102	Air Corps Division Maneuvers—Device for Training Spotters—The Radio Telephone—War Department General Council.	
By Capt. B. H. Liddell Hart		Coast Artillery Orders .....	158
Industry and National Defense .....	108	You Tell Em .....	159
By Maj. Gen. George Van Horn Moseley, U.S.A.		Maj. Foote's letter on Mechanical Data Computers—Gen. Kilbourne's letter on Corregidor Swimming Pool.	
Hawaii Nei .....	110	Book Reviews .....	126
By Lieut. G. A. Hadsell, C.A.C.		Reminiscences of a Marine—Northcliffe—Origins of the World War—Kaiser and Chancellor—Genesis of the World War—Europe since 1914—The King's Minion—Outlines of the World's Military History—Refutation of the Versailles War Guilt Thesis—Military Operations, Egypt and Palestine.	
Practical Peace-Time Leadership .....	113		
By Maj. O. W. Griswold, Inf.			
What's the Matter With the Reserve? .....	116		
By Maj. F. J. Baum, 605th C.A. (Ry)			
Tables of Organization for the Antiaircraft Regiment..	119		
Comments on "Tracers vs. Sights" .....	130		
By Machine Gunner			
Radio in the Philippines .....	133		
By 1st Lieut. A. D. Whittaker, Jr., C.A.C.			
Cooperation .....	134		
By Capt. Harry R. Pierce, C.A.C.			
Current Events Overseas .....	135		

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 50 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1931, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

MARCH-APRIL, 1931

Number 3

## Contents

Coast Artillery Association—Announcement .....	158	The Modern Pentathlon .....	210
Frontispiece .....	170	By Maj. Gen. Guy V. Henry, U.S.A.	
The Organization of an Overseas Defensive Sea Area ...	171	Legion of Honor .....	214
By Brig. Gen. C. E. Kilbourne, U.S.A.		By Francis Dickie	
Battery I Wins the Knox Trophy .....	174	Current Events Overseas .....	216
By Capt. Ben Bowering, 4th C.A.		National Guard Notes .....	220
The Cost of the National Guard .....	176	Training Schedules—National Guard Ration—Challenge Accepted—Recruiting from R.O.T.C. and C.M.T.C.—Communications Personnel.	
By Col. W. H. Waldron, Inf.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	222
National Defense and Transportation .....	179	Professional Notes .....	224
By L. F. Loree		Air Corps Notes for 1930—New Project for Improving Field Artillery School—A Method of Air Testing Powder Containers—Field Artillery School Tests Radio Interference—Gleanings from the Adjutant General's Report.	
American Troops in China—Their Mission .....	181	Coast Artillery Activities .....	229
By Capt. Jesse D. Cope, 65th Inf.		The Coast Artillery School—Fourth Coast Artillery District—Harbor Defenses of Honolulu—Second Coast Artillery District Reserve—Chicago Coast Artillery Reserve—Harbor Defenses of Sandy Hook—The 542d Coast Artillery (New Hampshire)—The 975th Coast Artillery (Los Angeles)—Coast Artillery Reserve of Richmond.	
Militarist or Pacifist .....	186	Coast Artillery Orders .....	236
By Lt. Col. John W. Lang, Inf.		You Tell Em .....	237
Pan Americanism, its Origin and Development .....	191	He says you have to like it—From our Winchell Department.	
By A. Curtis Wilgus		Book Reviews .....	239
Modern Transportation versus Army Transportation ....	193	The Spirit of the Chinese Revolution—Soldiers March—The Long Arm of Lee—A Chateau at the Front—Kaleidoscopes of Other Peoples and Places—Dizionario Militaire—Baher, First of the Moguls.	
By Maj. Jos. D. Eisenbrown, 213th C.A. (Pa. N.G.)			
Industry and National Defense (III) .....	196		
By Maj. Gen. G. VanHorn Moseley, U.S.A.			
An Antiaircraft Plotting Board .....	199		
By Staff Sgt. H. W. Conklin, 61st C.A. (AA)			
Harbor Defenses of Long Island Sound .....	202		
By Col. C. H. Hilton, C.A.C.			
Intramural Athletics at U. S. M. A. ....	205		
By Maj. Gen. W. R. Smith, U.S.A.			
Renovating Seacoast Ammunition .....	208		
By Maj. R. T. Gibson, C.A.C.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1931, by the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

MAY-JUNE, 1931

Number 4

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	246	Superstitions of Samar .....	286
Coast Artillery Gunnery and Training with Special Reference to Methods and Materiel .....	247	Lt. T. Q. Ashburn, Jr., C. A.-Res.	
Brig. Gen. R. E. Callan, U. S. A.		Events Overseas .....	288
Coast Artillery Training at West Point .....	250	Lt. Col. Herman Beukema, Professor, U. S. Military Academy.	
Capt. E. W. Timberlake, C. A. C.		National Guard Notes .....	294
The Mechanized Force—Its Organization and Present Equipment .....	255	Field Inspections—The Ration Allowance—Economy—Efficiency—Classification.	
Capt. Arthur Wilson, F. A.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	297
Individual Tracer Control for Antiaircraft Machine Gun Fire .....	260	Professional Notes .....	300
Capt. D. M. Griggs, C. A. C.		What Happens When a Vickers Director is Used Against a Diving Target: by Major G. B. Welch, O. D.	
Possibilities of the Tank .....	263	Coast Artillery Activities .....	303
Col. Fred H. Wagner, O. R. C.		Chief of Coast Artillery's Inspection—The Coast Artillery School—Relief of Executive—National Guard Shooting—Harbor Defenses of Manila and Subic Bays—The 69th Coast Artillery (AA)—13th Coast Artillery (HD)—Harbor Defenses of Honolulu—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA)—The 64th Coast Artillery (AA)—Maine Chapter of Coast Artillery Association Organized at Portland—The 213th C. A. (AA) (Pa. N. G.)—Coast Artillery Reserve—243d Coast Artillery (HD) (R. I. N. G.)—The 249th Coast Artillery—Contact Camp at Erie Ordnance Depot—Reserve Officers Association of New York—New Reserve Regulations Published—Summer Training Camps—Reserve Units.	
The Gold Star Pilgrimage .....	268	Notes of the Coast Artillery Association .....	313
Capt. Lawrence C. Mitchell, C. A. C.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	315
The United States Looking Outward .....	271	Book Reviews .....	318
Col. S. C. Vestal, C. A. C.		My Experiences in the World War—The Rise of U. S. Grant—Marines and Others—Mount Vernon—Best Short Stories of the War.	
Military Instruction Films .....	274		
Capt. Alonzo P. Fox, S. C.			
Industry and National Defense .....	277		
Maj. Gen. George Van Horn Moseley, U. S. A.			
The Officers' Reserve Corps .....	280		
Major L. L. Stuart, C. A. C.			
Saving Prospective Reserve Officers .....	284		
Lt. Col. G. W. Fisher, C. A.-Res.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1931, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

JULY-AUGUST, 1931

Number 5

Publication Date: August 1, 1931

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	322	Events Overseas .....	370
Fire Control Major Caliber Long Range Guns .....	323	By Lt. Col. Herman Beukema, Professor, U. S. Military Academy.	
By Capt. James T. Campbell, C. A. C.		National Guard Notes .....	374
The 51st Crosses Hampton Roads .....	329	Use of National Guard Troops During a Riot in Georgia: By Capt. Frank A. Kopf, 122d Inf.	
By Capt. L. C. Mitchell, C. A. C.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	376
The Zeebrugge Raid .....	333	By Major S. S. Winslow, C. A. C.	
By Major S. S. Winslow, C. A. C.		Professional Notes .....	378
With the Mechanized Force on Maneuvers .....	338	Scanning with Antiaircraft Searchlights: By Capt. A. M. Jackson, C. A. C.—Changes in Coast Artillery Target Practice Instruction Order—Qualifications of Reserve Officers to Attend the C and GS School—Don't Go Off Half Cocked!	
By Capt. Arthur R. Wilson, F. A.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	380
The Military Situation of Central Europe .....	343	A Combined Tactical Exercise and Battle Practice for a Seacoast Groupment—Officers' Courses, Coast Artillery School, 1931-32—Enlisted Men's Courses Coast Artillery School, 1931-32—The Coast Artillery School 1931-32—Coast Artillery at Command and General Staff School, 1931-32—Coast Artillery at Army War College, 1931-32—Coast Artillery Special Students, 1931-32—Searchlight Exercises at Ft. Humphreys—Coast Artillery Reserve of New York—Harbor Defenses of Manila and Subic Bays—Harbor Defenses of Boston—First Coast Artillery District—The 62nd Coast Artillery, Fort Totten—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA), Fort Sheridan—The 69th Coast Artillery (AA), Fort McClellan, Ala.—The 212th Coast Artillery (AA) (N. Y. N. G.)—The 248th Coast Artillery (HD) (Wash. N. G.)—Coast Artillery Reserve Fifth Corps Area.	
By Lt. Gen. Constantin von Altrock, German Army		Coast Artillery Orders .....	392
Radio at Fort Mills (1929-1930) .....	346	Book Reviews .....	394
By Captain Creighton Kerr, C. A. C.		New Wars: New Weapons—The American Black Chamber—Loyalties-Mesopotamia, 1914-1917—With Meade at Gettysburg—The Martial Spirit—In the Enemy's Country—Memories of the World War.	
The Development of War Department Organization and Plans for Industrial Mobilization .....	347		
By 1st Lt. H. S. Bishop, Jr., C. E.			
North of Sixty-Three .....	351		
By Frances Stuart Kobbe			
Professional Education of National Guard .....	356		
By Co. William H. Waldron, Inf.			
An Antiaircraft Burst Plotter .....	360		
By Tech. Sgt. John W. Nelson, C. A. C.			
A Typical Fight in Open Warfare .....	362		
By Capt. A. von Schell, German Army			
Nothing is Wrong with the Reserves .....	365		
By Lt. Col. H. A. Finch, C. E.			
Ponderings on Reserve Problems .....	368		
By Capt. Victor Gondos, Jr., 510th C. A. (AA)			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1931, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1931

Number 6

Publication Date: October 1st, 1931

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	402	The Foreign Military Press .....	451
		By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
The R. O. T. C.—Key to National Defense .....	403	National Guard Notes .....	453
By Major General Johnson Hagood, U. S. A.		Observation of Machine Gun Fire—Administrative Function Pay—Extension Course Lessons.	
An Ideal System of Fire Control for Seacoast Artillery..	408	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	455
By Colonel J. C. Ohnstad, C. A. C.			
Thirty Years of Seacoast Target Practices .....	412	Professional Notes .....	457
By Major J. B. Crawford, C. A. C.		Leveling Base Rings at Fort Sumter—War Department Training Directive, 1931-1932—Latest Radio Sets for Coast Artillery—Antiaircraft Artillery in the Field—Historic Powder Laboratory Moved—Air Corps Develops Gasoline Segregator—Strength of the Officers Reserve—First Use of Term "National Guard" in United States.	
The Tactics of Bush Warfare .....	416	Coast Artillery Activities .....	463
By Major Roger W. Peard, U. S. M. C.		Reorganization of Chief of Coast Artillery's Office— Inspections by Chief of Coast Artillery—Dedication of Wilson Park—The Coast Artillery School—Corregidor Swimming Pool—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA)—The 62d Coast Artillery (AA)—Fort Barrancas—An In- fantryman at Barrancas—69th Coast Artillery (AA) —The 245th Coast Artillery (N. Y. N. G.)—The 246th Coast Artillery (Va. N. G.)—The 202d Coast Artillery (AA)—The 203d Coast Artillery (Mo. N. G.)—The 243d Coast Artillery (R. I. N. G.)—The 211th Coast Artillery (AA)—Upstate New York Reserve Units— The 252d Coast Artillery (N. C. N. G.).	
Precision Methods vs. Improvisation in Antiaircraft Fire	424	Coast Artillery Orders .....	472
By Captain Albert M. Jackson, C. A. C.			
Mechanical Solution of Data Computation Problems . . .	428	Book Reviews .....	474
By Lt. G. V. Trichel, C. A. C.		Die Organization Des Heeres—Le Danger Aerien et L'Avenir Du Pays—Social and Economic History of the United States.	
Commercial Motor Vehicle Maintenance .....	434		
By Captain F. W. Lewis, C. A. C.			
Community Interest in National Guard .....	437		
By Colonel William H. Waldron, Inf.			
Orientation of R. O. T. C. Freshmen .....	441		
By Colonel P. L. Miles, Inf.			
Radio Sets for Coast Artillery .....	445		
By Captain Fred G. Borden, S. C.			
Events Overseas .....	447		
By Lt. Col. Herman Beukema, U. S. M. A.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1931, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 74

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1931

Number 7

Publication Date: December 1st, 1931

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	482	National Guard Notes .....	535
Metal Mirrors, Night Glasses and Oscillators .....	483	Preparation for Service School—Field Training Camps Best of All Time—The Brothers Contest—Bakers' and Cooks' School Details—Appreciation of Community Interest.	
By Major G. B. Robison, C. A. C.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	537
Antiaircraft Tactics for Moving Columns .....	490	Professional Notes .....	538
By Lt. Frank T. Ostenberg, C. A. C.		Air Compressor Units for Maintenance Work—War De- partment Policy in Selecting Officers to Attend Army War College—Examinations for Reserve Officers—New Training Film on the 155 G. P. F.—Data Transmission for Searchlights.	
War Policies .....	495	By Major Dwight D. Eisenhower, Inf.	
The Yorktown Sesquicentennial Celebration .....	500	Coast Artillery Activities .....	541
By Lt. John R. Lovell, C. A. C.		General Gulick Honored 'Guest of the Pittsburgh Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—The Coast Artillery School— Present Conditions at Corregidor—Coast Artilleryman Wins Praise—61st Coast Artillery (AA)—The 62d Coast Artillery (AA)—The 206th Coast Artillery (AA) —Coast Artillery Reserve of New York—San Francisco Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—213th Coast Artillery (AA) (Pa. N. G.)—250th Coast Artillery (Calif. N. G.)—The 977th Coast Artillery (AA)—West Point Branch, United States Coast Artillery Association—Houston Antiair- craft Chapter, U. S. Coast Artillery Association.	
Rocket vs. Airplane .....	506	Coast Artillery Orders .....	550
By Lt. Dallas D. Irvine, Inf. Res.		You Tell 'Em .....	551
The Lewis Universal Impact and Trial Shot Chart for Antiaircraft Artillery ..	509	How to Keep Them—In Case You Are Thinking of This Detail.	
By Captain John T. Lewis, C. A. C.		Book Reviews .....	553
What it Means to be a Reserve Officer .....	520	Practical Chinese—Tactics and Technique of Coast Artillery—Lyautey—The Story of the Huns.	
By Lt. M. D. Meyers, C. A. Res.			
Inside Dope on One R. O. T. C. Unit .....	522		
By First Lieutenant (Permanent Grade).			
Official Warning .....	527		
By Undine.			
The Foreign Military Press .....	529		
By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.			
Events Overseas .....	531		
By Lt. Col. Herman Beukema, U. S. M. A.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1931, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

EDWIN H. CROUCH, Business Manager

Volume 75

January-February, 1932

Number 1

Publication Date: February 1st, 1932

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	4	Events Overseas .....	50
By Lt. Col. Herman Beukema, U. S. M. A.			
Antiaircraft Artillery—Its Functions, Organization and Present Development .....	5	National Guard Notes .....	54
By Major H. R. Oldfield, General Staff (C. A. C.)		Major General George Emerson Leach—National Guard Association Convention—Immunization—Best Soldier Contest—Receiving Recruits—Field Training Camps—National Guard Organizations Rated "Excellent"	
Military Motor Transport Required by the Army for War .....	10	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	58
By Lt. Col. Brainerd Taylor, Q. M. C.		Professional Notes .....	60
Winning the 1931 Knox Trophy with Battery C, 55th Coast Artillery (TD) .....	17	The Overlay Problem in Hawaiian Maneuvers—Chitter Chatter—Marking Range Discs of 16-inch Guns—The Reserve Officer in the Regular Unit—Training Films—Target Practice Formations for Antiaircraft Batteries	
By 1st Lieutenant Frank C. McConnell, C. A. C.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	67
Contrasts of 1931—Mobility or Stagnation .....	19	The Coast Artillery School—Brigadier General Henry J. Hatch—The Song of the Vagabond—Submarine Target Practice, Deck Guns—Entitled to Wear the "E"—Coast Artillery Triumphs in Hawaii—Relay—Coast Artillery Reserve Second Corps Area—Upstate New York Coast Artillery Reserves—621st Coast Artillery, Wilmington, Delaware—Philadelphia Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—Harbor Defenses of Pensacola—The West Point Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—Battery C, 55th C. A. (TD) Wins the Knox Trophy—Illinois Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—To be Educated	
By Captain B. H. Liddell Hart, British Army		Coast Artillery Orders .....	75
Remarks on R. O. T. C. Courses .....	26	Book Reviews .....	76
By Maj. Gen. Edward L. King		Leonard Wood—Bolivar Conductor de Tropas—The United States and Disarmament—That Next War?	
Improvements in the Quality of Smokeless Powder ....	29		
By R. G. Woodbridge			
Dilemmas of the Far East .....	34		
By Captain T. J. Betts, C. A. C.			
Training of the National Guard .....	37		
By Colonel W. H. Waldron, Militia Bureau			
A Course in Public Speaking .....	42		
By Captain P. W. Lewis, C. A. C.			
The Value of Personal Contact with Reserve Officers ..	45		
By Staff Sgt. F. S. Falcon, Jr., D. E. M. L.			
The Foreign Military Press .....	47		
By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1932, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

Volume 75

March-April, 1932

Number 2

Publication Date: April 1st, 1932

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	84	National Guard Notes .....	136
Japanese Antiaircraft Artillery .....	85	Entries on Efficiency Reports—Bakers and Cooks School Details—Promotion of National Guardsmen—Waivers of Age—Enlisting Men for Camp—Administrative Pay for State Detachment—Unit Target Ranges—Ammunition Identification—Good Publicity	
By 1st Lt. E. Carl Engelhart, C. A. C.			
The Antiaircraft Machine Gun Problem of Today .....	94	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	139
By Capt. E. T. Conway, C. A. C.			
Antiaircraft and the 200-m. p. h. Bomber .....	101	Professional Notes .....	142
By Major G. B. Robison, C. A. C.		Notes on the Hawaiian Maneuvers—A Fire Adjustment Device for Seacoast Artillery—Test of Antiaircraft Equipment—Don't Miss It This Year—Battery L, 245th Coast Artillery (HD) N. Y. N. G., Added to List of "Excellent" Batteries	
The 30th Infantry in the Hawaiian Maneuvers .....	106		
By Capt. Walter M. Mann, 30th Inf.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	146
The Trend of Organization and Equipment of Cavalry in the Principal World Powers and Its Probable Role in Wars of the Near Future .....	114	Chief of Coast Artillery Attends Meeting of the Chapter, U. S. C. A. Association—Classification of Officers—The Coast Artillery School—Trophies to be Awarded by U. S. Coast Artillery Association—Railway Artillery Movement to Cape May—Moving Officers' Quarters by Barge—Student Officers for Command and General Staff School—Coast Artillery Enlisted Men Make Good—Coast Artillery Reserve, 2d Corps Area—Update New York Coast Artillery Reserves—Captain Schoon Retires at Corregidor—Troop Schools, 62d Coast Artillery (AA)—Philadelphia Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—The 243d Coast Artillery (HD) R. I. N. G.—West Point Chapter of the U. S. C. A. A.	
By Maj. Gen. Guy V. Henry, Chief of Cavalry			
The Guest of a Chinese War Lord .....	119	Coast Artillery Orders .....	155
By Capt. David D. Barrett, Inf.			
The Verdun Forts .....	123	Book Reviews .....	157
By H. A. DeWeerd		The War in the Air—Mrs. Fischer's War—Taschenbuch Der Tanks—Leonard Wood—The Red Man in the New World Drama	
Historical Pensacola Bay .....	125		
By Lt. Col. Hartman L. Butler, C. A. C.			
The Foreign Military Press .....	128		
By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.			
Reading List for Coast Artillery Officers .....	134		

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1932, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJ. STEWART S. GIFFIN, C. A. C., Editor

---

---

Volume 75

May-June, 1932

Number 3

---

---

Publication Date: June 1st, 1932

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	164	A Foreign Student's Experience With the R.O.T.C. ....	208
		By Su-Lee Chang	
Harbor Defense Command .....	165	The Foreign Military Press .....	210
By Major Kenneth McCatty, C. A. C.		By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
Transmission and Dissemination of Intelligence Data ...	172	National Guard Notes .....	216
By Major G. Ralph Meyer, C. A. C.		National Guard Camps—National Guard Field Training Camps—Date of Federal Recognition—Recruiting Plans—Rations for Materiel Caretakers.	
The Effect of Antiaircraft Artillery on the Employment of Aviation .....	176	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	218
By Captain Edward W. Timberlake, C. A. C.		Professional Notes .....	220
The International Settlement .....	181	Changes in Seacoast Target Practice Regulations—Regulations for National Guard Seacoast Practices—Lateral Fire Adjustment in Case II Pointing—Precautions to be Observed in Firing Seacoast or Railway Cannon.	
By Captain Stanley J. Grogan, Inf. (DOL)		Coast Artillery Activities .....	224
On Foot Through the Cagayan Valley .....	185	Fort Monroe—Fort Hancock—Annual Field Training, 63rd C. A. (AA)—Corregidor—The 535th Coast Artillery (AA)—The 61st Coast Artillery (AA)—Coast Artillery Reserves, Second Corps Area—Houston AA Chapter, U. S. C. A. A.—The 69th Coast Artillery (AA)—522nd Chapter, Coast Artillery Association Formed—Organized Reserve Camps.	
By Lieutenant T. Q. Ashburn, Jr.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	234
The Japanese Language Detail .....	189	Book Reviews .....	237
By Lieutenant John Weckerling, Inf. (DOL)		The Pony Express—Foch, The Man of Orleans—Japan's Special Position in Manchuria—Die Marne—Deutschlands Schicksal?	
Kosciuszko the Patriot—Father of American Artillery ..	193		
By Elizabeth Camille Brink			
A Neutral Observer at Shanghai .....	197		
The Ears of the Army .....	200		
By P. R. Bassett			
The Song of Lieutenant Hiawatha .....	205		

---

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.  
Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1932, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR STEWART S. GIFFIN, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 75

July-August, 1932

Number 4

Publication Date: August 1st, 1932

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	244	Corregidor: An Estimate of the Situation .....	285
Disarmament .....	245	By Lt. G. F. Heaney, Jr., C. A. C.	
By Major General H. D. Todd, Jr., U. S. A., Ret.		The Foreign Military Press .....	288
Lessons of the German Air Raids on Great Britain		By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
During the World War .....	250	National Guard Notes .....	296
By Major Joseph C. Haw, C. A. C. (DOL).		Coast Artillery Association Trophy—Recruits at	
An Estimate of the Antiaircraft Situation .....	256	Field Training—Waivers on Examination—Company	
By Major W. K. Richards, C. A. C.		Survey—Novel Test for Enlistment.	
Employment of Submarine Mines in Coast Defense ....	260	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	295
By Lt. Col. C. W. Baird, C. A. C.		Professional Notes .....	300
Forts and Fortresses .....	262	British Antiaircraft Artillery—Air Spotting in the	
By Colonel Samuel G. Shartle, C. A. C.		250th C. A. (Cal. N. G.).	
National Guard Individualized Instruction and Rating ..	269	Coast Artillery Activities .....	303
By Major Frederick L. Pond, 112th Inf., P. N. G.		Changes in Office Chief of Coast Artillery—The	
Frederick William von Steuben .....	274	Coast Artillery School—Coast Artillery Reserves,	
By Colonel Samuel C. Vestal, C. A. C.		Second Corps Area—The 69th Coast Artillery (AA)	
John Pershing .....	279	—The 52d Coast Artillery (Ry)—Notes from the	
By Colonel Emil Seeliger.		Harbor Defenses of Pensacola—264th Coast Artil-	
Ancient Coast Artillery .....	282	lery (HD) (Ga. N. G.)—The 213th C. A. (AA) (Pa.	
By Fletcher Pratt.		N. G.)—Pittsburgh Chapter, U. S. C. A. Assn.	
		Coast Artillery Orders .....	313
		You Tell 'Em .....	315
		Book Reviews .....	317
		Philippine Uncertainty—Succès Stratégiques, Succès	
		Tactiques—An Economic and Social History of	
		Europe in the Later Middle Ages—Twenty Years	
		of the Chinese Republic.	

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.  
Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1932, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR STEWART S. GIFFIN, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 75

September-October, 1932

Number 5

Publication Date: October 1, 1932.

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	324	The Foreign Military Press .....	367
Field Training of the 52d Coast Artillery (Railway) ..	325	By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
By Lt. Col. Lewis Turtle, C.A.C.		National Guard Notes .....	379
Listening Devices and Additional Instruments .....	332	Best Field Training Camps—How Economy Act Affects Pay of National Guard—Army Extension Courses—Militia Bureau Funds—After Camp Recruiting.	
By Prof. Dr. Christian von Hofe and Dr. Hans Raaber.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	382
The 103d Trench Mortar Battery in the Argonne .....	337	By Lt. Col. F. C. Tenney, 955th C.A.	
By Lt. Col. F. C. Tenney, 955th C.A.		Professional Notes .....	384
The Relation of Harbor Defenses to Naval and Military Strategy .....	343	Radio Communication in National Guard Encampment—The Story of a Railroad—The Topophone.	
By Capt. B. L. Milburn, C.A.C.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	390
The Imponderables in an Estimate of the Situation ....	347	The Coast Artillery School—Summer Training at Fort Barrancas—250th Coast Artillery (C.N.G.) Has Good Year—202d Coast Artillery (Ill.N.G.) Field Training—With the 970th AA Regiment at Ft. Barrancas—The 516th Coast Artillery (AA).	
By Col. Weston Jenkins, 390th Inf.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	396
The Russian Plan of Campaign in the World War (1914) 354		Book Reviews .....	398
By A. M. Nikolaieff.		World States of the Machine Age—Between the Big Parades—The Coming of South America.	
A Decade of Army Schools .....	360		
By Lt. Col. Bernard Lentz, Inf.			
The Effect of Concussion on Hearing .....	363		
By Major K. P. Royce, 908th C.A.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.  
Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1932, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR STEWART S. GIFFIN, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 75

November-December, 1932

Number 6

Publication Date: December 1, 1932.

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	404	National Guard Notes .....	455
Long Range Firings in Hawaii .....	405	The National Guard Convention	
By Captain LeR. Lutes, C.A.C.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	459
The Target Practice of Battery C, 91st C. A. (PS) ....	413	Professional Notes .....	461
By Captain H. P. Hennessy, C.A.C.		Coast Artillery Mobility—Aeroplane Spotting for the 605th C.A. (Railway)—Regular Army Batteries Rated Excellent During Year 1932—Armory Training and Target Practice 243d. C.A. (HD) (R.I.N.G.)—Classification of Officers—National Guard Coast Artillery Batteries Rated Excellent—Portable Electric Plant Designed by 211th Coast Artillery (Mass. N. G.)	
The Organization and Training of the Territorial Army..	418	Coast Artillery Activities .....	468
By Colonel G. R. Codrington		Corregidor Notes—Review of the New York Coast Artillery Brigade—198th Coast Artillery (AA) (Del. N.G.)—Coast Artillery Reserves, 2d Corps Area—Coast Artillery Association Trophy Presented to 955th C.A. (AA)—Washington Chapter, U.S.C.A. Assn.—Coast Artillery Reserve of Atlanta, Ga.—The 250th C. A. (Cal.N.G.)—San Francisco Chapter, U.S.C.A. Assn.—The Big Review—The 57th Coast Artillery (TD)—Knox Trophy Winner.	
Are We Weakening? or Simplicity vs. Accuracy .....	423	Coast Artillery Orders .....	477
By Major Joseph C. Haw, C.A.C.		Book Reviews .....	479
Uncle Sam's Warriors of the Campus .....	427	It Might Have Been Lost—Simple Aerodynamics and the Airplane—Yorktown—An Economic and Social History of the United States.	
By Major William H. Hobson, Inf.			
Vital Factors in World War .....	431		
By Ponocrates			
The Signal Corps Photographic Laboratory .....	434		
By Captain James Notestein, Signal Corps (Infantry)			
The Real Conflict at Shanghai: International Law vs. Tactics .....	437		
Basic R. O. T. C. Instruction .....	441		
By Lt. Col. P. H. Ottosen, C.A.C.			
The Foreign Military Press .....	443		
By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1932, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR STEWART S. GIFFIN, C.A.C., Editor

84814  
5

Volume 76

January-February, 1933

Number 1

Publication Date: February 1, 1933.

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	4	The Foreign Military Press .....	54
The Air War and the Home Territory of Germany ....	5	By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
By Major Herrn Hans Grosskreutz, German Army		National Guard Notes .....	60
Convoy Operations .....	18	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	63
By Capt. J. T. deCamp and 1st Lt. L. M. Morton, C.A.C.		Professional Notes .....	65
The Defence of our Coastal Cities .....	23	An Antiaircraft Plotting Board—Suggestions for Training for Searchlight Target Practices—An Antiaircraft Check Sight—Defending Southern California from an Attack by Air.	
By Frederick Hung		Coast Artillery Activities .....	70
The Third Line of Defense .....	26	Extracts from the Address of the Chief of Coast Artillery at the Coast Artillery School—The Air Corps—Antiaircraft Exercises at Fort Knox—Research Studies at the Coast Artillery School—School Notes—Knox Trophy Presented to Battery C—War College List—The Coast Artillery Association Trophy Is Presented to the 243d—San Francisco Chapter U.S.C.A.A.—Coast Artillery Reserves, 2d Corps Area—The First Defenders Chapter—The 251st C.A.	
By Major Hollis LeR. Muller, C.A.C.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	77
Bacterial Warfare .....	32	Book Reviews .....	78
By Major Leon A. Fox, Medical Corps		The Nation at War—Storm Over Asia—A Political and Cultural History of Modern Europe—Can America Stay at Home—The Tinder Box of Asia—Boutell's Manual of Heraldry.	
Efficiency Reports .....	41		
By Lt. Col. Bernard Lentz, Inf.			
Towers Along the Steep .....	44		
By Fletcher Pratt			
A Trip to New York—1885 .....	47		
By Col. F. A. Yorke, O.B.E., late Royal Artillery			
Things Haven't Changed Much .....	50		
The Soldier Dreams of War's Alarms .....	51		
By Major F. M. Green, C.A.C.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1933, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR STEWART S. GIFFIN, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 76

March-April, 1933

Number 2

Publication Date: April 1, 1933.

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	84	Fort Delaware .....	137
Antiaircraft in the A. E. F. ....	85	By Harris Samonisky	
By 1st Lt. Burgo D. Gill, C.A.C.		The Foreign Military Press .....	139
The Army Extension Courses and the Organized Reserve	92	By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
By Capt. Thomas R. Phillips, C.A.C.		National Guard Notes .....	143
Speeding Up the Orientation of Mobile Batteries .....	97	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	145
By Capt. S. R. Mickelsen and 1st Lt. E. Carl Engelhart, C.A.C.		Professional Notes .....	147
Modern Methods in Stream Crossing .....	100	Air Corps Materiel Developments in 1932—The Reserve Officer in the Regular Unit	
By Major Edward M. Almond, 45th Inf.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	152
Russia's Original War Plan and Its 1915 Modifications ..	112	Antiaircraft-Air Corps Exercises at Fort Knox—Fort MacArthur—Coast Artillery Wants a Song—Patent Granted on Single Conductor Mine System—Atlanta Reserve Notes—San Francisco Chapter, Coast Artillery Association, Holds Meeting—Army and Navy Club of Chicago—New Orleans Reserve—R.O.T.C. University of Alabama—Old Timers, Attention!	
By General Youri Danilov		Coast Artillery Orders .....	158
The Evolution of Infantry Drill .....	118	Book Reviews .....	159
By Major Fred M. Green, C.A.C.		Inevitable War—Radio Telegraphy and Telephony	
East of Suez—Singapore .....	126		
By Maida Davis Turtle			
American Military History .....	129		
By Major C. C. Benson, Cavalry			
A Course in Personnel Administration .....	134		
By 2d Lt. Robert J. Wood, C.A.C.			

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1933, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR S. S. Giffin, C.A.C., Editor

---

---

Volume 76

May-June, 1933

Number 3

---

---

Publication Date: June 1, 1933.

## Contents

Major Bennett Appointed Editor .....	162	Computation of Scores for Seacoast Artillery Target Practice in the National Guard and Regular Army .....	210
Frontispiece .....	164	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	211
Bombardment Aviation .....	165	Notes from Fort Monroe .....	216
By 1st Lt. Charles H. Howard, Air Corps		Tony—A Pen Picture .....	217
Divisional Organization .....	173	By M. A. Myers	
By Major General Fox Conner, U.S.A.		National Guard Notes .....	219
Orientation Guide for Mobile Coast Artillery Reconnaissance Officers .....	177	The Foreign Military Press .....	222
By 1st Lt. E. Carl Engelhart, C.A.C. and 1st Lt. Floyd A. Mitchell, C.A.C.		By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
Riot Service .....	181	Notes on Reserve Activities .....	228
By Captain Frank T. Balke, Inf., Ohio National Guard		Professional Notes .....	229
Men Make War; Men Must Fight It .....	188	An Adventure in Gadgeteering	
By Lt. Col. Bernard Lentz, Inf.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	232
Strategy .....	191	Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News Letter—Reward for Long and Faithful Service—General Malin Craig Inspects 250th C.A. (AA), Calif. N.G.—Date of Organization of Various Artillery Batteries	
By Brig. Gen. Charles R. Howland, U.S.A.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	236
Cavalry in Future War .....	195	Book Reviews .....	238
By Colonel George Grunert, Cav.		Thirty-Five Years: 1874-1909—The Future of Infantry	
Ein Kriegspiel in Carlsbad .....	201		
By Major A. J. French, C.A.C.			
The Pen is Mightier Than the Sword—Oh Yeah? .....	206		
By Major Fred M. Green, C.A.C.			
East of Suez—Hong Kong .....	207		
By Maida Davis Turtle			

---

---

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1933, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR E. E. Bennett, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 76

July-August, 1933

Number 4

Publication Date: August 1, 1933.

## Contents

The U. S. Coast Artillery Association .....	242	The Mechanical Fuze, M2 .....	283
Notes of the Coast Artillery Association .....	243	By Capt. Bryan L. Milburn, C.A.C.	
Editorially Speaking—Trophy Awarded for Credit		East of Suez—Rangoon .....	288
Hours Earned—Paging Irving Berlin—Well Done,		By Maida Davis Turtle	
Army.		Organization of a Motor Transport Pool .....	291
Frontispiece .....	246	By Capt. J. T. deCamp and 1st Lt. L. M. Morton, C.A.C.	
The Fort Knox Distant Intelligence Net .....	247	News and Comment .....	294
By Lt. Col. Joseph A. Green, C.A.C.		Policies Affecting the R.O.T.C.—New Training	
The Army Gets the Job .....	254	Manual—Regulations Affecting Reserve Personnel—	
Extracts from a Speech by Rep. James W. Wads-		It Can Be Done—Changes in the Chief's Office .	
worth		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	295
Yes, Sir, the Army Can! .....	255	Projects Completed Since the Last Issue of the	
Report of Completion of War Department's First		JOURNAL—Projects Now Before the Board.	
Objective on Reforestation, by Colonel Duncan K.		Notes on Reserve Activities .....	298
Major, G.S.C.		Department Convention Held in Duluth—Organized	
The Army and Reforestation .....	260	Reserves Participate in Century of Progress Parade	
Extracts from Statement by General Douglas		—Meeting of the Washington Chapter, Coast Ar-	
MacArthur.		tillery Club—Seattle Chapter Meeting, Coast Ar-	
The Coast Artillery Board .....	261	tillery Association—Doings of the West Point	
By Colonel A. H. Sunderland, C.A.C.		Chapter of the U. S. Coast Artillery Association—	
Let the Army Do It! .....	265	San Francisco Chapter, Coast Artillery Association	
By Major Nelson Dingley, III, C.A.C.		—250th Coast Artillery Makes Record in, Exten-	
Thoughts on Organization .....	271	sion Course—Coast Artillery Reserve Officers' Club	
By Lt. Col. Charles H. White, Inf.		—Pittsburgh Chapter, U. S. Coast Artillery Associa-	
Electrical Azimuth Data Transmitter .....	273	tion, Elects Officers.	
By Technical Sergeant H. W. Esty, 240th C. A. (HD)		Coast Artillery Activities .....	301
The Army and Publicity .....	275	Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News	
By Captain Paul C. Greene, Inf. Res.		Letter—Notes from Fort Monroe—Training—Notes	
Discipline .....	277	from Fort Barrancas.	
The Graphical Mess Chart .....	280	National Guard Notes .....	305
By Lt. John R. Lovell, C.A.C.		National Guard Status Bill Passes—Tactical Walks	
		—Personal Hygiene—Reduction of State Staffs—	
		Elimination of Recruits—Pay of National Guard—	
		Guard-O-Grams.	
		The Foreign Military Press .....	310
		Reviewed by Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
		Coast Artillery Orders .....	314
		Book Reviews .....	315

The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1933, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR E. E. Bennett, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 76

September-October, 1933

Number 5

Publication Date: October 1, 1933.

## Contents

Notes of the Coast Artillery Association .....	322	Organization and Operation of a Coast Artillery Maintenance Detachment .....	371
Frontispiece .....	324	By Major R. T. Gibson, C. A. C.	
By Bob Gordon.		News and Comment .....	373
The Siege of Malta—A Coast Defence Epic .....	325	Submarine Mine Manual Added to Gunners' Instruction Pamphlets—Coast Artillery Trophy—Meet the Army and Navy—New Policy Affecting Detail of Student Officers—Coast Artillery Student Officers.	
By Fletcher Pratt.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	375
The R.O.T.C. at the University of Cincinnati .....	330	Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News Letter—Secretary of War Visits Fort MacArthur—Fort Barrancas Notes—Coast Artillery Activities in Panama—Fort H. G. Wright Holds an Impromptu Animal Transportation Show.	
By Capt. Porter P. Lowry, C. A. C.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	382
The Dispersion Slide Rule for Use in Fire Adjustment Problems with Simulated Fire .....	331	Projects Completed Since the Last Issue of the JOURNAL—Projects Under Consideration.	
Prepared under Direction of Commandant, Coast Artillery School.		The Foreign Military Press .....	386
Armored Fighting Vehicles in Action .....	335	Reviewed by Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
By Lieut. Robert J. Icks, Inf. (Tanks) Reserve.		National Guard Training Activities .....	391
Bootleg Maintenance .....	343	Coast Artillery Activities at Fort Ontario—The 248th C. A., W. N. G., Wrecks Two Targets in One Practice—Details for Service School—Armory Drill Pay—Family Life in the 243rd C. A. (HD), R. I. N. G.—1933 Field Training of the 246th C. A. (HD), Florida National Guard.	
By Captain C. D. Hindle, C. A. C.		National Guard Notes .....	395
Recognition of Merits and Deficiencies .....	345	Operations of National Guard—Carry State Flag—Guard-O-Grams—Getting Things Done in the O. R. C.—Coast Artillery Association Dance, San Francisco Chapter.	
By Major Ralph E. Jones, Infantry.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	397
The Grand Strategy of the World War .....	347	Book Reviews .....	398
By Captain Gordon Gordon-Smith.			
An Aid for the Instruction of Small Units .....	353		
By 1st Lt. Herbert F. McG. Matthews, Inf.			
Air Maneuvers on the West Coast .....	355		
By Lt. Col. John D. Reardan, General Staff (AC).			
News of Victory .....	362		
By Thomas M. Johnson.			
East of Suez—Colombo .....	369		
By Maida Davis Turtle.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL is not responsible for opinions expressed in published contributions

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N. W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1933, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT.-COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

Volume 76

November-December, 1933

Number 6

Publication Date: December 1, 1933.

## Contents

Notes of the Coast Artillery Association .....	402	News and Comment .....	453
Greetings .....	404	Patronizing Home Industry—Captain Fred Waters, C. A. C., Commands Outstanding Camp—Seattle Chapter Meeting, Coast Artillery Association—A Book You Cannot Afford to Be Without—Coast Artillery Song Contest—Batteries Rated Excellent Fiscal Year 1933—Allotment of Officers to the Coast Artillery Board Increased.	
Extracts from the Address of Maj. Gen. John W. Gulick .....	405	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	456
The German Intelligence Service During the World War By Baron Guido Errante.	408	Reserve Notes .....	460
The Role of Defensive Pursuit .....	411	Policies Affecting the Officers' Reserve Corps—The Four Army Plan—Training for More Reserve Officers—Training in the 529th C. A. (AA) Regiment—Notes from the 621st C. A. (H-D)—Unique Program of Training at Fort Winfield Scott—Reserve Funds.	
By Captain Claire L. Chennault, Air Corps.		The Foreign Military Press .....	464
Post Exchange Operation—Some Suggestions and Remarks .....	418	Reviewed by Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Inf.	
By Major Lee R. Watrous, Finance Department.		National Guard Notes .....	468
Who Killed the Crabs? .....	422	New Executive Officer Appointed for National Guard Bureau—National Guard Memorial—Farewell Dinner by Brother Officers to Executive of National Guard Bureau—Guard-O-Grams—Service Bands on Guidons—The 246th Coast Artillery (HD) at Fort Monroe—Field Training of 203d Coast Artillery (AA), 1933—The 666-Mile March of 251st Coast Artillery (AA).	
A Field Spotting Range .....	424	Coast Artillery Orders .....	472
By Major Meade Wildrick, C.A.C.		Book Reviews .....	473
A Modified Range Rake .....	425	Index to Volume 76, Coast Artillery Journal .....	477
By First Lieutenant R. W. Cooper, Jr.			
The Grand Strategy of the World War, Part II.....	427		
By Captain Gordon Gordon-Smith.			
A Machine Gun Scoring Formula .....	435		
By Captain M. T. Whitmore, C. A. C.			
Help Wanted .....	437		
By Maida Davis Turtle.			
Coast Artillery Activities .....	439		
Classification of Coast Artillery Officers—Fort Monroe Damaged by Hurricane—New Construction at Fort Monroe—Notes from the Philippines—Fort MacArthur Notes—The 62nd Coast Artillery (AA), Fort Totten—Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News Letter—Finis, Tentative Infantry Drill Regulations—Panama Canal Department News Letter.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL is not responsible for opinions expressed in published contributions

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, Telegraph Press Building, Cameron and Kelker Sts., Harrisburg, Pa.; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year). Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Harrisburg, Pa., Feb. 12, 1931, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1933, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXVII

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1934

NUMBER 1

Publication Date: February 1, 1934

## Contents

Notes of the Coast Artillery Association.....	3	Why Our Machine-Gun Score? .....	41
Fort Monroe from the Air .....	6	By Captain S. L. McCroskey, C.A.C.	
The Role of Defensive Pursuit, Part II .....	7	Coast Artillery Activities .....	46
By Captain Claire L. Chennault, Air Corps		The Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News Letter—Panama Canal Coast Department News Letter—Fort Monroe Notes—Corregidor Notes—Fort Barrancas Notes.	
What Should the Soldier Eat? .....	12	News and Comment .....	54
By Major Reuben Noel Perley, Inspector General's Department		Knox Trophy Awarded to Battery E, 69th C.A. (AA)—Knox Medal Award Goes to 69th C.A. (AA)—Resumption of Target Practice—Credit Where Credit is Due—More Credit Where Credit is Due—Opening Date of Coast Artillery School—Errata—Supporting the JOURNAL—51st C.A. (TD) Wins Association Trophy.	
Who Lost the Keg of Beer? .....	16	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	57
By Capt. F. H. Spencer and Cpl. L. J. Reilly, 240th C.A.		The Foreign Military Press .....	62
Micro Waves and Their Application for Military Purposes	17	Reviewed by Major Alexander L. P. Johnson	
By Dr. Irving Saxl		National Guard Notes .....	67
Looking Humpward .....	22	Making Code Practice Successful—National Guard Association Annual Convention—Paying Off on Drill Night—Improved Armory Training—How They Do It in the 197th C.A. (AA)—News from the 251st C.A. (AA)—New York National Guard Coast Artillery Brigade.	
The Grand Strategy of the World War, Part III .....	25	Reserve Notes .....	73
By Captain Gordon Gordon-Smith		How It Affects You—First Annual Report of the President, Washington Chapter, U. S. Coast Artillery Association—Association and Club Hold Joint Meeting—Major General Gulick Addresses Washington C.A. Club—627th Coast Artillery Holds Meeting.	
Why Not a Command Eligible List? .....	31	Book Reviews .....	80
By Lt. Col. Bernard Lentz, Infantry			
Winning the Trophy .....	33		
By Lt. Col. Robert Glassburn, C.A.C.			
Searching for the Better Way .....	35		
By Captain G. H. Rarey, Infantry			
I Will Gladly Pay You Tuesday for a Hamburger Today..	39		
By Lieut. Paul B. Kelly, C.A.C.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1934 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVII

MARCH-APRIL, 1934

NUMBER II

Publication Date: April 1, 1934

## Contents

The United States Coast Artillery Association .....	82	Rigid Towing Device for Motor Trucks.....	123
General Gulick's Message to the Corps.....	83	By Captain L. A. Whittaker, 62nd C.A. (AA)	
Notes of the Coast Artillery Association.....	84	Excaliber Long Range Practice and Ex-Ex-Caliber Practices	125
Another Trophy Goes West .....	85	By Major Le R. Lutes	
Frontispiece .....	86	New Type Testing for Gunners' Examinations .....	127
The Role of Defensive Pursuit, Part III .....	87	By Captain Walter F. Parker and Lieut. Peter E. Dannelly, 243d C.A.	
By Captain Claire L. Chennault, Air Corps		Coast Artillery Activities .....	130
Miniature Service Firing .....	93	Fort Monroe News Letter—Corregidor Notes—Fort MacArthur Notes—Much Activity at Fort H. G. Wright—Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News Letter—Panama Canal Department News Letter.	
By Colonel H. E. Cloke, 2nd C.A.		News and Comment .....	139
The Air Corps and National Defense .....	94	Army Control is Best Way to Run CWA—Foreign Service Cannot Be Shortened by Giving Up Leave of Absence—Why Not a Pay Day Each Saturday?—More About the Same Thing—Paging Ethel.	
By the Honorable George H. Dern		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	141
Policies .....	99	Coast Artillery Orders .....	144
By Colonel J. C. Johnson, C.A.C.		The Foreign Military Press .....	145
Capitalizing Leisure in the C.C.C. ....	102	Reviewed by Major Alexander L. P. Johnson, Infantry.	
By Captain William W. Wertz, C.A.C.		National Guard Notes .....	151
A Railroad Artillery Problem .....	105	248th Coast Artillery Battalion Improves Armory Drill—What is Going on in the 240th C.A., Me. N.G.—Some Source Materials for the History of the National Guard.	
By Captain P. W. Lewis, 4th C.A.		Reserve Notes .....	153
Care of .50 Caliber Machine Guns.....	111	Reserve Officers—Why Do They Do It?—Notes on Reserve Activities Second Coast Artillery District—Richmond Association Meeting—Some Statistical Data on the Officers' Reserve Corps.	
By Captain A. W. Waldron, C.A.C.		Book Reviews .....	158
Military History: A Definition .....	112		
By Lieut. Col. Robert Arthur, C.A.C.			
Improvised Mobile Machine Gun Nests .....	114		
A Trip to Baguio .....	117		
By Lieutenant Robert J. Wood, C.A.C.			
Can We Broaden Our Basic Education? .....	120		
By Lieutenant Burgo D. Gill, C.A.C.			
How the Trophy Was Won .....	121		
By Captain L. D. Farnsworth, C.A.C.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1934 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVII

MAY-JUNE, 1934

NUMBER III

Publication Date: June 1, 1934

## Contents

The United States Coast Artillery Association.....	162	History of Gunners' Examinations in the 240th C.A. (TD) .	209
General Hase's Message to the Corps.....	163	By Captain S. R. Dow.	
Chapters of the United States Coast Artillery Association..	164	Coast Artillery School Courses for 1934-35 .....	211
Notes of the Coast Artillery Association.....	165	By Major K. T. Blood, C.A.C.	
Frontispiece .....	168	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	212
Antiaircraft Defenses: Their Development During the World War (Part I).....	169	Coast Artillery Activities .....	215
By Major A. F. Englehart, C.A.C.		Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian Separate Coast Artillery Brigade News Letter—Fort Mac- Arthur Notes—Panama Canal Department News Letter.	
Automotive Maintenance for Coast Artillery Units.....	174	Coast Artillery Orders .....	224
Jungle Warfare (Part I) .....	177	National Guard Notes .....	226
By Ingram Cary.		The Act of June 15, 1933—National Guard Ap- propriations—Notes of the 197th C.A.—248th C.A. Bn. (HD) Gets Insignia and Colors—Notes from Coast Artillery Brigade, N.Y.N.G.	
Elimination, Promotion, or What Have You.....	187	News and Comment .....	232
Training for Mobilization .....	189	Preparation for Efficiency Reports—What Is It? —Activities of the 621st C.A. (HD)—Coast Ar- tillery Target Practice—Let the Journal Handle Your Magazine Subscriptions—Notes from Coast Artillery Brigade, N.Y.N.G.	
By Captain John J. Albright, 29th Infantry.		Reserve Notes .....	234
How the Disarmament of Germany Came to Pass .....	196	Second Coast Artillery District—Washington Conferences—Trenton Chapter Meets.	
By Major Alexander L. P. Johnson.		Book Reviews .....	235
Rifle Antiaircraft Notes of Rebel Forces.....	203		
As told to Lieutenant Burgo D. Gill, C.A.C.			
Changes in Target Practice Instructions .....	205		
By Captains S. L. McCroskey and C. S. Harris, C.A.C.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1934 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXVII

JULY-AUGUST, 1934

NUMBER IV

Publication Date: August 1, 1934

## Contents

Notes of the Coast Artillery Association .....	242	Mechanical AA Target .....	286
Frontispiece .....	246	By Lieutenant Courtland H. Smith.	
The Japanese Campaign in Jehol—1933 .....	247	A Safety Board .....	287
By John G. Stipler.		By Captain Edmund H. Stillman.	
Extracts from Address of Major General Hase.....	255	Expedients vs. Expense .....	289
Low Thoughts About High Fliers.....	257	By Lieutenant Louis J. Storck.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Robert P. Glassburn.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	291
Jungle Warfare (Part II) .....	259	Coast Artillery Activities .....	294
By Ingram Cary.		Hawaiian Separate C.A. Brigade News Letter—	
A Broadcast Hook-Up for AA Intelligence Net.....	268	Activities at Fort Mills—Calumpan Barrio—Battery	
By Lieutenant G. H. Stubbs.		Team Wins Philippine Championship—Fort Mac-	
Antiaircraft Defenses: Their Development During the War	269	Arthur Notes—Panama Canal Department News	
Machine-Gun Towers .....	275	Letter—Fort Monroe News Letter.	
By Lieutenant G. F. Heaney, Jr.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	305
More Cries from the Wilderness .....	277	The Foreign Military Press .....	307
High-Speed Target .....	281	Reviewed by Major A. L. P. Johnson.	
By Captain Riley E. McGarraugh.		National Guard Notes .....	312
Training AA Machine Gunners in Tracer Control .....	283	National Guard Publicity.	
By Major J. L. Daneker.		Reserve Notes .....	314
News and Comment .....	284	Military Training—Reserve Officers' Contact Camp—	
What the Coast Artillery Needs—Changes in Chief's		Cadet Training in Gloucester High School ROTC	
Office—More About the Coast Artillery Song—		Unit—Activities 621st C. A. (HD) Res.	
Trophy Presented to 249th C.A.		Book Reviews .....	318

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1934 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXVII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1934

NUMBER V

Publication Date: October 1, 1934

## Contents

Trophies .....	322	Coast Artillery Activities .....	367
Frontispiece .....	326	Hawaiian Separate C. A. Brigade News Letter—	
The English Attack on Zeebrugge .....	327	Panama Canal Department News Letter—Fort	
By Captain Karl Schultz.		Monroe News Letter—Corregidor Doings.	
Bombardment Aviation and Its Relation to AA Defense...	333	News and Comment .....	376
By Major H. A. Dargue.		The Coast Artillery Song—The Blue Ribbon	
Jungle Warfare (Part III) .....	337	Winner—What One Officer Thinks of Small Arms	
By Ingram Cary.		Firing—Try This—The Coast Artillery Goes to	
Public Speaking .....	347	School.	
By Colonel William H. Waldron.		The Foreign Military Press .....	379
Crash on Artillery! .....	348	Reviewed by Major A. L. P. Johnson.	
By J. F. Hewett and A. H. Osborn.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	383
Promotion Thesis .....	352	A Note on Safety Pointing Checking .....	386
By Mary S. Engelhart.		By Captain J. T. Campbell.	
Promotion is in the Air .....	353	National Guard Notes .....	387
Why the Answer is No! .....	356	Annual Training Period at Ft. Ontario—Field	
By Lieutenants M. J. McKinney and Burgo D. Gill.		Training of the 245th C.A.—Field Training of	
The .45 Automatic Pistol .....	357	the 265th C.A.—Notes on 249th C.A. Camp	
By Major Harry R. Pierce.		Activities—National Guard Publicity.	
The Corregidor Nail Picker .....	361	Reserve Notes .....	391
By Lieutenant G. H. Stubbs.		C. & G. S. Course Opened to Reserved Officers—	
The Collapse of the Old Russian Army.....	363	CMTC Blue Course Graduates—Los Angeles	
By A. M. Nikolaieff.		Field Exercises—Doings of the 621st C.A.—	
		519th C.A. Brings Down Target.	
		Coast Artillery Orders .....	395
		Book Reviews .....	398

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1934 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXVII

NOVEMBER—DECEMBER, 1934

NUMBER VI

Publication Date: December 1, 1934

## Contents

Notes of the Coast Artillery Association .....	402	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	450
The Siege of Tsingtau .....	405	Coast Artillery Activities .....	453
By Captain Bernard Smith.		Hawaiian News Letter—Brigade Gunnery—Fort	
Extracts from Address of Major General Hase .....	420	Monroe News Letter—Panama News Letter—	
Problems in Joint Operations of Army and Navy .....	423	Philippines News Letter—Fort MacArthur Notes	
By Captain L. A. Whittaker.		—Classification of C. A. Officers.	
Fire Adjustment .....	427	The Foreign Military Press .....	463
By Captain Leonard Davis.		Reviewed by Major A. L. P. Johnson.	
Duties of an Adjutant .....	432	National Guard Notes .....	467
By Captain M. E. Conable.		Address by General Leach—In Sunny California	
Address of Secretary Dern .....	435	—NYNG Brigade Activities.	
Will It Happen Again? (Part I) .....	437	Coast Artillery Orders .....	470
By Major Leonard R. Boyd.		Reserve Notes .....	472
Offsetting Angular Travel Director .....	445	Book Reviews .....	473
By Lieutenant P. W. Edwards.		Index to Volume 77 .....	478
News and Comment .....	447		
Support Your Journal—Retired Officers' Associa-			
tion—What is Wrong?—Selected List of Military			
Books—Prayer of an Army Brat.			

---

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

---

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1934 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVIII

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1935

NUMBER I

Publication Date: February 1, 1935

## Contents

In Memoriam .....	3	Joint Antiaircraft-Air Corps Exercises at Fort Knox.....	47
The U. S. Coast Artillery Association .....	4	A Coast Artillery Trainer .....	49
Rhodes and Morale in Coast Defense .....	5	By Major J. D. MacMullen.	
By Fletcher Pratt.		Reserve Policies and National Defense .....	51
Are Soldiers Militarists? .....	10	By Lieutenant Colonel R. A. Hill.	
By Colonel S. C. Vestal.		The Peace of North China .....	57
Chemicals—How, When and Where? .....	13	By Captain Elbridge Colby.	
By Captain George J. B. Fisher.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	60
A CPX Truck .....	18	Coast Artillery Activities .....	63
By Lieutenant Ralph O. Bowman.		Hawaiian News Letter—Fort MacArthur Notes—	
Fire Adjustment .....	19	Harbor Defenses of Manila and Subic Bay—Panama	
By Captain Leonard Davis.		Canal Department News Letter—Fort Monroe News	
Doubling the Efficiency of the C.A. Reserves .....	23	Letter.	
By Major J. C. Haw.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	72
What, Another Gadget? .....	30	News and Comment .....	73
By Captain C. S. Denny.		What is the Answer?—No Knox Trophy—Coast	
An Improvised Plotting Car .....	31	Artillery Association Adopts Emblem—Election of	
By Captain A. J. Bennett and Lieutenant P. C. Sevilla.		Officers—Extension Course Record—Manhattan	
The Next Corporal .....	33	Chapter Doings—Activities of the N.Y.C.A. Brigade	
By Lieutenant Francis R. Sweeney.		—San Francisco Chapter—Doings of the 621st C.A.	
Will It Happen Again?—(Part II) .....	37	National Guard Notes .....	77
By Major Leonard R. Boyd.		251st National Guard Makes Fine Record—Com-	
The Castle of Rip Raps .....	44	parison of National Guard and Regular Army Scores	
By Wm. E. Beard.		—250th Coast Artillery Activities.	
		Book Review .....	79

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.  
Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.  
Copyright, 1935, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVIII

MARCH-APRIL, 1935

NUMBER II

Publication Date: April 1, 1935

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	82	Training for the Trophy .....	130
Lexington and Concord .....	83	By Captain Lewis A. Hudgins.	
By Major Fred M. Green, CAC.		Antiaircraft Records .....	133
Umpire System of the GHQ-CPX, 1934 .....	91	By Lieutenant H. F. Townsend.	
By Brigadier General E. H. Humphrey.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	136
Humanitarian Aspects of Chemical Warfare .....	98	Coast Artillery Activities .....	139
By Captain Robert E. Sadtler.		Panama Canal Department News Letter—Fort	
The 202nd C.A. at the Century of Progress .....	99	Monroe News Letter—Corregidor News Letter	
By Colonel Charles C. Dawes.		—Harbor Defenses of San Francisco—Fort Mac-	
Mechanical Miniature Range .....	102	Arthur Notes.	
By Captain A. K. Chambers.		News and Comment .....	145
State Uses of the National Guard .....	103	The Troubles of an Editor—Kansas City Organizes	
All God's Chillun Ain't Got Wings .....	109	New Chapter—Cincinnati Chapter Active—The	
By Arcades Ambo.		First Regiment.	
Keeping Two Jumps Ahead .....	116	Coast Artillery Orders .....	149
By Lieutenant Joseph I. Greene.		The Foreign Military Press .....	150
Will It Happen Again? (Part III) .....	117	Reviewed by Major A. L. P. Johnson.	
By Major Leonard R. Boyd.		National Guard Notes .....	154
A Reconnaissance Car Kitchen and Mess Kit Sterilizer....	125	The Employment of Gas in Riot Duty—Notes on	
By Major Walter W. Burns.		National Guard Training—News of New York	
Officers and Service Schools .....	128	Coast Artillery Brigade.	
By Major R. T. Pendleton.		Book Reviews .....	158

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1935, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVIII

MAY-JUNE, 1935

NUMBER III

Publication Date: June 1, 1935

## Contents

The War in the Chaco ..... 163 By Lieutenant E. E. Farnsworth.	Chemical Warfare Training and Morale ..... 205 By Lieutenant John H. Bertolet.
Radio Energy Radiation and Propagation ..... 172 By Major Roger B. Colton.	The Military Mission to Brazil ..... 207
Modified Drill on the R. A. Corrector ..... 175 By Lieutenant J. E. Reiersen.	Old Stuff ..... 209 By Captain William F. Marquat.
The Intelligent 27 ..... 177 By Burton Rodman.	News and Comment ..... 212 Association Opposes Proposed Legislation—Charters for Local Chapters—Another Plan—Credit Hours for Trophies—"The JOURNAL Cannot Exist Without Coöperation"—Cleveland Chapter—Soldier's Handbook—A Boost—See Ourselves as Others See Us—St. Louis Chapter Organized—Doings of New York C.A. Brigade—San Francisco Chapter—Concerning Manuscripts.
Naval Parity ..... 183 By Colonel S. C. Vestal.	Coast Artillery Activities ..... 219 Panama Canal Department News Letter—Corregidor News Letter—Harbor Defenses of Los Angeles—Fort Monroe News Letter—Harbor Defenses of San Francisco—Hawaiian News Letter.
The New Recruit Class ..... 185 By Major LeR. Lutes.	Coast Artillery Board Notes ..... 229
Some Ideas on Efficiency Reports ..... 187 By Lieutenant Colonel Rowan P. Lemly.	The Foreign Military Press ..... 232 Reviewed by Major A. L. P. Johnson.
Sperry ..... 193 By Lieutenant E. Carl Engelhart.	Coast Artillery Orders ..... 235
Service Schools—A Radical Suggestion ..... 198 By Lieutenant Burgo D. Gill.	Book Reviews ..... 238
Rapid Orientation for Mobile Batteries ..... 199 By Lieutenant Ernest B. Thompson.	
Notes on Antiaircraft Machine-Gun Fire Control ..... 201 By Colonel A. H. Sunderland.	

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1935, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVIII

JULY-AUGUST, 1935

NUMBER IV

Publication Date: August 1, 1935

## Contents

The United States Coast Artillery Association . . . . .	242	Transmission and Remote Control for AA Machine Guns	279
Presentation of National Guard Trophy—Trophy Presented to 507th—General Steele Elected President of Association.		By Lieutenant Lee A. Denson.	
Frontispiece . . . . .	244	Improved System for A.A. Records Sections . . . . .	283
Command of Land and Air Forces in Coast Artillery . . . . .	245	By Lieutenants R. W. Berry and J. A. Sawyer.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Rodney H. Smith.		Let's Have Better Reserve Officers . . . . .	290
Minute Men of the Next War . . . . .	249	By Lieutenant L. P. D. Warren.	
By Major General Johnson Hagood.		Tactical Employment of Searchlights . . . . .	295
Power Speech Amplifier . . . . .	252	By Captain William F. Marquat.	
By First Sergeant John M. Moss.		Training Panel for Antiaircraft Spotting . . . . .	299
Efficiency Reward in the Army . . . . .	253	By Lieutenant A. L. Ramon.	
By "Rewarded."		Coast Artillery Activities . . . . .	301
Defending Our Last Frontier . . . . .	259	Corregidor News Letter—Panama Canal Department News Letter—Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter.	
By Robert W. Gordon.		News and Comment . . . . .	307
Press Censorship in War Time—Part I . . . . .	262	Order of the Illustrious—Changes in Chief's Office—Refresher Course at C. A. School—Actions Speak Louder Than Words—Training Directive for Coast Artillery—"Sweet Music."	
By Captain H. W. Caygill.		Coast Artillery Board Notes . . . . .	310
Chemical Security—Part I . . . . .	269	Coast Artillery Orders . . . . .	311
By Captain Alden H. Waitt.		Foreign Military Press . . . . .	313
March of the Sixty-Ninth . . . . .	274	Reviewed by Major A. L. P. Johnson.	
By Major Kenneth McCaffy.		Book Reviews . . . . .	317
The Chemical Warfare School . . . . .	277		
By Captain George J. B. Fisher.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.  
Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.  
Copyright, 1935, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVIII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1935

NUMBER V

Publication Date: October 1, 1935

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	322	Chemical Security—Part III .....	381
Some Facts About Bombardment Aviation .....	323	By Captain Alden H. Waitt.	
By Major Claire L. Chennault.		Efficiency Reports .....	384
Who Started Such a Mess? .....	330	By Lieutenant Colonel E. S. Hughes.	
By Lieutenant E. F. Adams		Emergency Fire Control Methods .....	386
Trophies .....	331	By Captain James T. Campbell.	
The Individual Trophy .....	333	The Indispensable .....	388
The All Time High Scorer .....	334	New Plan for Award of Trophy to Reserves .....	389
The Battle of Adowa .....	335	News and Comment .....	391
By Major Bernard Smith.		Order of the Illustrious—From Our Satisfied Customers—Rough on Majors—Popularize It By Publicizing It—Navy Scores Again—For More and Better Training—Maybe They Have Developed a Slice—School, Staff and Student Officers, C.A.C.—It Started In San Francisco—Bigger and Better.	
Three Salutes .....	344	Field Training for 265th C.A. ....	396
By Maten G. Gerdenieh.		By Major P. L. Wall.	
Seven Years A-Scoring .....	345	Coast Artillery Activities .....	397
By Captain Homer Case.		Fort Monroe News Letter—Corregidor News Letter—Hawaiian Brigade News Letter.	
The Tank Ju-Ju .....	349	Notes on Reserve Activities .....	403
By Captain James A. McGuire.		Planning a Tactical Problem—974th C.A. Endorses New System—Reflections of a Reserve Officer—970th Endorses New Training Scheme—Second Corps Area Camp News.	
Press Censorship in War Time—Part II .....	358	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	410
By Major Harry W. Caygill.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	413
Interbattery Communication by Radio .....	364	Book Reviews .....	414
By Major Morris E. Conable.		The Case for Manchukuo—Spy—The Road to War.	
Death! Then What? .....	365		
By Captain J. H. Doherty.			
Secret Causes of German Successes on Eastern Front ..	373		
By A. M. Nikolaieff.			
Motor Convoys .....	378		
By Captain J. T. de Camp.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1935, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXVIII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1935

NUMBER VI

Publication Date: December 1, 1935

## Contents

Greetings .....	418	Seven Years A-Scoring .....	459
Pursuit in Cooperation with Antiaircraft Artillery.....	419	By Captain Homer Case.	
By Major Claire L. Chennault.		Military English .....	463
Chemical Security—Part III .....	424	By Captain Joseph I. Greene.	
By Captain Alden H. Waitt.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	467
Fifty Million Frenchmen Can Be Wrong.....	427	Classification of Coast Artillery Officers—Hawaiian	
By Captain C. T. Lanham.		News Letter—Fort Monroe News Letter—Harbor	
The Elements of Leadership .....	437	Defenses of San Francisco—Corregidor News Letter.	
By Major General Charles E. Kilbourne.		News and Comment .....	474
Developments in Organization, Armaments and Equipment		Order of the Illustrious—Election of Officers—“The	
of the Coast Artillery Corps .....	439	Artillery Acquitted Itself Magnificently”—San Fran-	
By Colonel Henry T. Burgin.		cisco Chapter—Coast Artillery Officer Honored—Over the	
Emergency Methods of Fire Control .....	443	Top—245th Coast Artillery—What the Instructors Are	
By Captain James T. Campbell.		Doing—Things the Army Does Besides Fight—Wash-	
The British Capture of Manila—1762 .....	446	ington University Points the Way—Warrants for Cadet	
By Major Earl Landreth.		Non-Coms—Promotion in the National Guard.	
The Department of Enlisted Specialists .....	451	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	479
March of the 145th Field Artillery .....	455	The Foreign Military Press .....	483
By Captain John H. Pitzer.		By Colonel A. L. P. Johnson.	
		Book Reviews .....	487
		Coast Artillery Orders .....	393
		Index, 1885, Volume LXXVIII .....	394

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1935, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXIX

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1936

NUMBER I

Publication Date: February 1, 1936

## Contents

Frontispiece .....	2	Target Practice Under Gas .....	47
The First Army Maneuver .....	3	By Major L. D. Farnsworth.	
By Major William Hones.		Antiaircraft Intelligence Service .....	49
Organization of Guns in Antiaircraft Regiment .....	10	By Capt. R. W. Berry and Lt. J. A. Sawyer.	
By Major Willard Irvine.		New Type Testing for Gunners' Examinations .....	53
The Fist in the Dyke .....	13	By Lieutenant Peter E. Donnelly.	
By Major John R. Mendenhall.		Battery "B" 64th C.A. Wins Knox Trophy .....	54
Are Your Harbor Defense Coordinates Up To Date? .....	21	Knox Medal Award .....	55
By Lt. Col. H. H. Acheson and Major D. W. Hickey, Jr.		Truckin' to Town .....	56
An Old Method in a New Guise .....	24	By Cuthbert.	
By Lieutenant Bohdan Mankowski.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	58
Conversation Tables .....	27	Panama Canal Department News Letter—Doings at Fort Hancock—Fort Monroe News Letter—Corregidor News Letter—Harbor Defenses of Pensacola.	
By Lieutenant H. W. Conklin.		News and Comment .....	65
Spy and Counter-Spy—Part I .....	28	Order of the Illustrious—Let's Make it Unanimous—A Friend of National Defense—Results of Election—Death, Then What?—General Morehead, If You Please—Reserve Officers' Association Sponsors National Defense Week—War Records of First Corps of Cadets—Fifth Division History.	
By Thomas M. Johnson.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	70
Practical Training for Reserve Units .....	33	The Foreign Military Press .....	73
By Colonel R. H. Williams.		Reviewed by Lt. Col. Alexander L. P. Johnson.	
Emergency Methods of Fire Control .....	37	Coast Artillery Orders .....	77
By Captain James T. Campbell.		Book Reviews .....	78
Joint Maneuvers .....	41		
By Lt. Col. C. B. Meyers.			
Leavenworth or Bust .....	45		
By Colonel Rowan P. Lemly.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1936, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXIX

MARCH-APRIL, 1936

NUMBER II

Publication Date: April 1, 1936

## Contents

Message from the Chief of Coast Artillery .....	82	The Dangerous Grade .....	123
Pershing and the Anvil Chorus .....	83	By Colonel Robert P. Glassburn.	
By H. A. DeWeerd.		Facts and Fables .....	125
Historical Background of Italo-Ethiopian Dispute .....	88	By Professor A. L. Kibler.	
By Major Porter P. Lowry.		Emergency Methods of Fire Control—Part IV .....	128
Winning the Knox Trophy .....	91	By Major James T. Campbell.	
By Major Oliver B. Bucher.		Warfare in the 18th Century .....	131
Spy and Counter-Spy—Part II .....	93	By Lieutenant Colonel J. M. Seammell.	
By Thomas M. Johnson.		Military English as She is Wrote .....	134
Antiaircraft Machine-Gun Tracers .....	99	By S. Norton Bull.	
By Major C. S. Harris.		Suggestions for Better Reserve Training .....	135
Sailing the Three C's .....	101	By Captain Joseph E. McMullen.	
By Col. J. C. Johnson and Capt. George F. McManus.		News and Comment .....	137
Shine on Me .....	105	Order of the Illustrious — Southern California School of Fire — History of National Guard Regiments — More About Revolutionary War Streamers — Now the Ladies are Subscribing — New Chapter of C.A. Association — C.A. Officer Again Honored — Meeting of the C.A. Association — Sweet Music — The 41st C.A. Please Note — Pilot Fish.	
Field Training of the 61st C.A. ....	107	Coast Artillery Activities .....	141
By Captain Frank C. McConnell.		News Letter from "The Gypsy Artillery" — Hawaiian News Letter — Fort MacArthur Notes — Corregidor News Letter — Fort Monroe News Letter — Harbor Defenses of Sandy Hook.	
Improvised Antiaircraft Fixed Mount .....	110	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	149
By Lieutenant Colonel M. M. Kimmel.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	152
The Great Delusion .....	111	The Foreign Military Press .....	154
By Major John H. Burns.		Reviewed by Lieutenant Colonel A. L. P. Johnson.	
Organization of Searchlights in Artillery Regiments.....	115	Book Reviews .....	158
By Major Willard Irvine.			
Baton in the Knapsack .....	118		
By Staff Sergeant J. R. Ulmer.			
Coast Artillery Association Trophies .....	119		
Training the Searchlight-Sound Locator Team.....	121		
By Captain John L. Goff.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1936, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXIX

MAY-JUNE, 1936

NUMBER III

Publication Date: June 1, 1936

## Contents

Fighting for Observation .....	163	Organization of AA. Machine Guns .....	203
By Major Claire L. Chennault.		By Major Willard W. Irvine.	
Protection of Marching Columns .....	168	May I Publish This? .....	204
Modern Umpiring .....	169	By E. X. Novitiate.	
By Major William Hones.		War at the County Fair .....	206
Is Philippine Neutrality Practicable? .....	177	By Captain Edward F. Adams.	
By Major John C. Newton.		Forms of Attack Against Harbor Defenses .....	207
Bombardment of the Harlequins .....	179	By Major Ira B. Hill.	
By Captain W. A. Murley.		News and Comment .....	210
Rough on Flies .....	186	The Tenth Legion — Orchids — Meeting of the Association — General Steele Resigns — Command and Staff — How Did They Do It? — Chilean Coast Artillery School — Corrected vs. Uncorrected Range — Give the Editor a Break — When is a Sector Not a Sector?	
By Lieutenant A. S. Baron.		Coast Artillery Activities .....	215
Training of the AA Searchlight Battery .....	187	News from the Gypsy Artillery — Fort Monroe News Letter — Corregidor News Letter — Panama Canal Department News Letter — Hawaiian News Letter — Fort Barrancas Notes — News from Fort MacArthur — Notes from the Harbor Defenses of Sandy Hook.	
By Captain Arthur B. Nicholson.		The Foreign Military Press .....	225
A Practical Improvised Radio Truck .....	194	Reviewed by Lieut. Col. A. L. P. Johnson.	
By Lieutenant George E. Keeler, Jr.		Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	229
Emergency Methods of Fire Control — Part V .....	195	Coast Artillery Orders .....	231
By Major James T. Campbell.		Book Reviews .....	234
Vivisection of the 251st C.A. ....	199		
By Major George C. McFarland.			
An Antiaircraft Data Table .....	201		
By Captain John E. Reiersen.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1936, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXIX

JULY-AUGUST, 1936

NUMBER IV

Publication Date: August 1, 1936

## Contents

The Invasion and Capture of the Baltic Islands.....	243	As the Twig is Bent .....	287
By Lieutenant Colonel Fred M. Green, and Captain C. T. Lanham.		By Captain E. R. Guild.	
Exterminating the Biggest Bug .....	254	Publicity and the Service .....	291
By Captain C. M. Conzelman.		By Captain Paul L. Reed.	
Preparation of Antiaircraft Artillery Fire.....	255	Target Practice of Battery F, 59th C.A. ....	293
By Major C. S. Harris.		By Captain Victor G. Schmidt.	
One Thousand Reserve Lieutenants for One Year .....	263	News and Comment .....	295
By Lieutenant Colonel F. S. Clark.		And Still They Come—New Cover Design—Credit Where Credit is Due—Meet the New Editor—Changes in the Chief's Office—One Journal Not Enough—School of Instruction for National Guard—Sacramento Chapter Among the Most Active.	
Organization of AA Regiment .....	265	Coast Artillery Activities .....	299
By Major Willard Irvine.		Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter— Corregidor News Letter—Panama Canal Department News Letter.	
General Douhet's Doctrine of War .....	267	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	305
By Lieutenant Colonel L. G. Rousseau.		Training Visual Deviation Details .....	309
Apple Spit .....	269	By Lieutenant Melbourne H. West.	
By Captain O. Pfau.		Reflections of a Reserve Officer's Wife .....	310
General Assembly U. S. Coast Artillery Association .....	271	By Mrs. Grace Edgar.	
The Red Army .....	273	Coast Artillery Orders .....	312
By General Nicholas N. Golovine.		Book Reviews .....	314
Harbor Defense .....	282		
By Colonel H. E. Cloke.			
Antiaircraft Defense in France .....	285		

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1936, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Member Affiliated Military Magazines

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

LIEUT. COL. E. E. BENNETT, C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXIX

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1936

NUMBER V

Publication Date: October 1, 1936

## Contents

The Invasion and Capture of the Baltic Islands.....	323	News and Comment .....	369
By Lieutenant Colonel Fred M. Green, and Captain C. T. Lanham.		Activities of Association Chapters—School Staff and Student Officers, C.A.C.—Magnificent—Here Is Your Chance—Editors Come and Go—Coast Artillery Na- tional Guard.	
Warfare in the 18th Century—IV .....	336	Coast Artillery Activities .....	373
By Lieutenant Colonel J. M. Seammell, N.G.U.S.		Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter— Corregidor News Letter—Panama Canal Department News Letter—Fort Barrancas Notes—Harbor De- fenses of Sandy Hook.	
Antiaircraft Machine Gun Fire Control—1936 .....	339	Gas on a Hostile Shore .....	380
By Major E. T. Conway.		By Major Alden H. Waitt.	
Curves and Fast Balls at Leavenworth.....	344	Notes on Active Duty Training .....	383
By Major E. D. Cooke.		Foresight and Hindsight—Training of the 627th— Training of the 244th—Active Duty Training at Fort Sheridan—Training of the 619th—Basic Thoughts— Testimonial Dinner.	
The Day Before Cantigny .....	347	Coast Artillery Board Notes .....	391
By Major Edward S. Johnston.		Coast Artillery Orders .....	392
Adjustment of Antiaircraft Gun Fire.....	358	Foreign Military Press .....	395
By Major C. S. Harris.		By Lieutenant Colonel Alexander L. P. Johnson.	
Trophies .....	363	Book Reviews .....	397
Meeting of the U. S. Coast Artillery Association.....	365		
The Backbone of the Army .....	367		
By Major Joshua D. Powers.			
The Advanced Course Student .....	368		
By Major Frank L. Pearson.			

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL IS NOT RESPONSIBLE FOR OPINIONS EXPRESSED IN PUBLISHED CONTRIBUTIONS

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserve.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1936, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXIX

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1936

NUMBER VI

Publication Date: December 1, 1936

## Contents

The Will of the Leader — Part I . . . . .	403	The Coast Artillery Cup and the National Matches . . . . .	448
By Major Richard G. Tindall.		By Captain E. Carl Engelhart.	
Forty Years With the Artillery . . . . .	414	News and Comment . . . . .	450
The Duke of Wellington . . . . .	416	Well Deserved Recognition — Our Editorial Bow—	
By Major General J. F. C. Fuller.		Election of Officers — Another Answer to an Editor's	
Has the Army Too Much Radio? . . . . .	420	Why — It Also Serves in Peace — "We Can Defend	
By Major General J. B. Allison.		America": Hagood — Antiaircraft Cruisers — Law	
Signitis . . . . .	424	School Assignment — Command Post Exercise, Fort	
By Raphael.		Sam Houston — Floating Machine-Gun Targets—	
A Circular Slide Rule For Solving Triangles . . . . .	426	Rating of Commissioned Officers—Honor Roll—Coast	
By Captain Robert W. Crichlow.		Artillery Association Reserve Officer Trophy — Cor-	
A Target for Axial Spotting . . . . .	430	rection of an Error.	
Loading Coils and Repeating Coils . . . . .	431	Open Forum . . . . .	455
By Major Alva F. Englehart.		Coast Artillery Activities . . . . .	458
"Marvelously Mobile" . . . . .	433	Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter—	
Determination of Local Hour Angle of a Celestial Body . . . . .	434	Corregidor News Letter—Harbor Defenses of Sandy	
By Major D. W. Hickey, Jr.		Hook Notes — Fort Barrancas Notes — Fort Mac-	
Winter Convoy . . . . .	437	Arthur Notes.	
By Captain N. D. Young and Lieut. C. L. MacLachlan.		Notes on Active Duty Training . . . . .	464
The Army of the United States from 1830 to 1840 . . . . .	440	Target Practice, Battery E, 251st CA (AA) — Organ-	
By Colonel Earl W. Thomson.		ized Reserve Regimental Camps in Southern Cali-	
The Legion of the Lost . . . . .	444	fornia — Unit Training Camp, 542nd CA (AA) —	
By Invictus.		Encampment, 265th CA (HD).	
		Coast Artillery Orders . . . . .	468
		Coast Artillery Board Notes . . . . .	469
		Why Coast Artillery Trophies Come to California . . . . .	471
		By Lieutenant Colonel E. N. Holden.	
		Foreign Military Press . . . . .	473
		Book Reviews . . . . .	475
		Index . . . . .	478

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles published are those of the authors and not of the War Department*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.  
Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves.  
Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.  
Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.  
Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.  
Copyright, 1936, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

*Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922*

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXX

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1937

NUMBER I

Publication Date: February 1, 1937

## Contents

THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS ..... 3 <i>By Senator Morris Sheppard</i>	AN ANTI-AIRCRAFT IMPACT CHART ..... 50 <i>By Captain John Harry</i>
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE IN THE COMBAT ZONE ..... 4 <i>By Lieutenant Colonel J. B. Crawford</i>	AN ORGANIZED RESERVE ..... 53 <i>By Major Charles I. Clark</i>
À BAS ELIGIBILITY! ..... 8 <i>By Major General Johnson Hagood</i>	"PROMOTION'S VERY SLOW" ..... 55 <i>By Captain E. Carl Engelbart</i>
THE MAN BEHIND ..... 10 <i>By Colonel George U. Harvey</i>	THE KNOX TROPHY ..... 59
HIGHWAY TRAFFIC AND MODERN WAR—I.. 12 <i>By Captain Joseph I. Greene</i>	THE KNOX MEDAL ..... 60
GIVE US THIS DAY OUR DAILY BREAD..... 23 <i>By Major E. D. Cooke</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES ..... 61 Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter —Panama News Letter—Corregidor News Letter— Harbor Defenses of the Columbia—Fort Barrancas —Sandy Hook—Washington Chapter—Los Angeles Chapter—Manhattan Chapter—Duluth Chapter— Philadelphia Chapter
A TYPICAL AMERICAN FIELD UNIFORM..... 24 <i>By Captain Burgo D. Gill</i>	NEWS AND COMMENT ..... 77 Increase Morale and Spread Contentment—Shortage of Contributors—Opportunity Knocks—Regulating Stations—ROTC Training Victory—Executive Coun- cil—President, University of New Hampshire—Fly- ing Infantrymen—100% Subscribers—National Guard Trophy—Stereoscopic Height Finder—Motor- cycles with the Modern Army—Switzerland-AA Defense—Antitank Defense—Inadequacy of Service Pay—Classification of Coast Artillery Officers
MILITARY JUSTICE IN ANCIENT ROME ..... 26 <i>By Major C. E. Brand</i>	OPEN FORUM ..... 83
A SPELL ON THE YUKON ..... 30 <i>By Captain John M. Tatum</i>	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES ..... 86
"IDIOT'S DELIGHT" ..... 34 <i>By Agnosticus</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS ..... 89
VICKERS-ARMSTRONG ANTI-AIRCRAFT AND ANTI-TANK EQUIPMENTS ..... 35	THE CONTRIBUTORS..... 90
THE WILL OF THE LEADER—PART II ..... 37 <i>By Major Richard G. Tindall</i>	BOOK REVIEWS ..... 92
PICTURES ..... 48	

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

Copyright, 1937, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., Editor

VOLUME LXXX

MARCH-APRIL, 1937

NUMBER 2

Publication Date: April 1, 1937

## Contents

OUR COMMANDER IN CHIEF .....	98	243D C.A. (HD) WINS COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION NATIONAL GUARD TROPHY	153
GUN DEFENSE AGAINST BOMBARDMENT ATTACK .....	99	COMMAND POST TRAILER .....	154
<i>By Major K. McCarty</i>		WIRE-LAYING APPARATUS .....	155
AND THE FLOODS CAME .....	107	<i>By Staff Sergeant Cletus L. Luebke</i>	
<i>By Captain Paschal N. Strong</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	157
SEACOAST FORTIFICATIONS OF THE FUTURE .....	112	Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter—Fort Totten News Letter—Panama News Letter—Corregidor News Letter—San Francisco Notes—Washington Chapter—Fort Barrancas Notes.	
<i>By Major Charles W. Bundy</i>		NEWS AND COMMENT .....	172
HIGHWAY TRAFFIC AND MODERN WAR—II	116	Pay Increase—Sound Preparedness—Seacoast Defenses—Colouel Charles J. Mund—Unnecessary Secrecy—Spanish War—Bombardment Aviation—AA Artillery—One Hundred Per Cent Subscribers—Winston Churchill—Mastering the Air Peril—Long Range Fire Control—Bombardment Aviation—Transportation for AA Searchlights—Transportation of AA Fire Control Equipment—Officers' Station List—A Public Benefactor—A Sense of Humor or Both—Scholarships—Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute—Searchlight Battery, Battery A, 251st C.A. (AA)—Hq. Battery, 7th C.A.—Battery H, 241st C.A. (HD)—Toulmin Trophy to 535th C.A.—212th C.A. Wins Hines' Trophy—Overhead Cover for Fixed Armament—Gunners' Instruction Pamphlet Submarine Mining No. XII.	
<i>By Captain Joseph I. Greene</i>		OPEN FORUM .....	178
AN ARTILLERY EPIC .....	123	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	180
<i>By Lieutenant W. J. Verbeck</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	183
A BATTLE OVER A BATTLE .....	126	EXCELLENT REGULAR ARMY BATTERIES ..	185
THE WILL OF THE LEADER — III .....	127	EXCELLENT NATIONAL GUARD BATTERIES	185
<i>By Major Richard G. Tindall</i>		THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	186
THE DISPERSION SLIDE RULE .....	137	BOOK REVIEWS .....	188
<i>By Captain N. A. Burnell</i>			
FLAG OF TRUCE .....	139		
<i>By Lieutenant Sewell T. Tyng</i>			
FORT HANCOCK'S GUN No. 2 .....	142		
TRANSPORTATION PROGRESS .....	143		
FAR EAST .....	144		
ITALIAN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ACTIVITIES .....	146		
A DEVICE FOR TRAINING STEREOSCOPIC OBSERVERS .....	147		
<i>By Captain Robert W. Crichlow, Jr.</i>			
62D C.A. (AA) WINS U. S. COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION TROPHY .....	150		
<i>By Colonel F. K. Fergusson</i>			

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

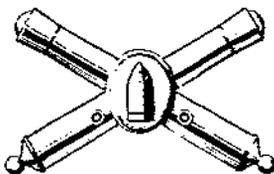
Copyright, 1937, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U.S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAY-JUNE, 1937

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C. Editor



VOLUME LXXX

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS

SECURITY ..... 195 <i>By Congressman James W. Wadsworth</i>	ANTI-AIRCRAFT RECORDS SECTION ..... 244 <i>By 1st Lieutenant Frank P. Corbin, Jr.</i>
WAS LAWRENCE A GREAT SOLDIER? ..... 198 <i>By H. A. DeWeerd</i>	TELEPHONE AMPLIFIERS ..... 249 <i>By 1st Lieutenant J. A. Sawyer</i>
ANTI-AIRCRAFT MACHINE GUNNERY ..... 207 <i>By Major E. H. Taliaferro, Jr.</i>	TACTICS ISN'T COMMON SENSE ..... 252 <i>By Impertinax</i>
NO MEDALS ..... 212 <i>By Gerald V. Stamm</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES ..... 253 Fort Monroe News Letter—Hawaiian News Letter —Corregidor News Letter—Panama News Letter —San Francisco Notes—Fort Barrancas Notes— Sandy Hook Notes—Philadelphia Chapter, U.S. C.A.A.—Sacramento Chapter, U.S.C.A.A.—Wash- ington Coast Artillery Club.
THE WILL OF THE LEADER—IV ..... 217 <i>By Major Richard G. Tindall</i>	NEWS AND COMMENT ..... 266 All-Time High—Retirement of Col. Cloke—Colo- nel Pollitz, Member of Executive Council—AA Equipment, the Chief of Staff—Personnel Changes, O.C.C.A.—AA Artillery—Plans for Selecting Winner of Association Reserve Trophy—Night Observation Possibilities—New Type AA Target —British National Defense—Training AA Spotters —Mobile AA Searchlight Units—Training in the 260th CA—607th CA (TD)—Air Defense.
THE FORTUNATE ISLANDS ..... 225 <i>By Major Bernard Smith</i>	OPEN FORUM ..... 271
THE MISUSE OF AIR POWER ..... 230 <i>By Dallas D. Irvine</i>	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES ..... 273
RECENT DEVELOPMENTS IN SUBMARINE MINING ..... 232 <i>By Major Alva F. Englehart</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS ..... 277
PERSONNEL POLICIES ..... 235 <i>By Major Clare H. Armstrong</i>	THE CONTRIBUTORS ..... 279
CHANGES IN ANTI-AIRCRAFT TACTICS .... 237 <i>By Major Willard Irvine</i>	BOOK REVIEWS ..... 281
PICTURES ..... 240	

PUBLICATION DATE, JUNE 1, 1937

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication.

Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves.

Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C.

Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents.

Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917.

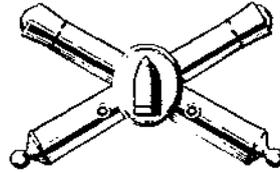
Copyright, 1937, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U.S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

JULY-AUGUST, 1937

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C. *Editor*



VOLUME LXXX

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS

FRONTISPIECE—The Golden Gate Bridge . . . . .	290	NEW STANDARD AA SEARCHLIGHT UNIT . . . . .	330
DEBUNKING BUNKER HILL . . . . .	291	<i>By Major Charles W. Bundy</i>	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel Fred M. Green</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES . . . . .	332
AN AIRCRAFT WARNING SERVICE . . . . .	299	Fort Monroe—Hawaii—Corregidor—San Francisco—Galveston—Panama—Fort Barrancas—Fort Hancock—Fort Tilden.	
<i>By Colonel James H. Cunningham</i>		NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	346
HELIGOLAND: The Gibraltar of the North Sea 302		Subscription Increase—No One Knows It All—Air Raid Precautions—Intermediate Caliber AA Gun—Emergency Fire-Control Apparatus—Television—Radio-controlled High-speed Target—Motorized and Mechanized Forces in Coast Defense—Austrian 20-mm. AA Cannon—AA Targets—Searchlight Demonstrations—Air War and the Civilian—Barrage Balloons—Battery E, 243d CA Wins Trophy.	
<i>By Major Bernard Smith</i>		OPEN FORUM . . . . .	351
TURRETS AND CASEMATES FOR SEACOAST BATTERIES . . . . .	306	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	352
<i>By Colonel Matthew A. Cross</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	356
PANIC . . . . .	308	AT THE SCHOOLS, 1937-1938 . . . . .	358
<i>By Captain C. T. Lanham</i>		THE CONTRIBUTORS . . . . .	359
OPTICAL GLASS AND FIRE CONTROL INSTRUMENTS . . . . .	316	BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	361
<i>By Everett W. Melson</i>			
AN ALL-TIME COMMAND TEAM . . . . .	320		
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel George L. Simpson</i>			
THE EARLY LITERATURE OF ARTILLERY . . . . .	322		
<i>By Colonel Thomas M. Spaulding</i>			
BOFORS ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUNS . . . . .	326		
HEAVIES . . . . .	328		

PUBLICATION DATE, AUGUST 1, 1937

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

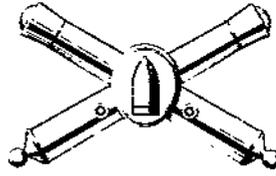
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1937, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U.S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1937

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C. Editor



VOLUME LXXX

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS

FRONTISPIECE—Launching a Mine Planter . . . . .	370	PROPOSED 3-INCH AA GUN . . . . .	410
THE FALL OF A FORTRESS . . . . .	371	FOURTH ARMY MANEUVERS . . . . .	412
<i>By Sewell T. Tyn</i>		<i>By Colonel R. H. Williams</i>	
MORE POWER . . . . .	381	TROPHIES . . . . .	417
<i>By Captain Riley F. Ennis</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES . . . . .	420
DIFFICULTY IS OPPORTUNITY . . . . .	386	The Chief's Office—Fort Monroe—Hawaii—Cor-	
<i>By Major General Johnson Hagood</i>		regidor—Panama—San Francisco—Through	
SWORD OF THE BORDER . . . . .	389	Texas with the 69th—250th Takes the Field—	
<i>By Fletcher Pratt</i>		Fort Totten.	
AIRPLANES CAN BE STOPPED . . . . .	396	NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	433
<i>By Major Robert N. Mackin</i>		Pay Increase—Circulation Getters—Changes in	
AN EIGHTEENTH CENTURY FOCH . . . . .	402	the Chief's Office—Diesel Electric Drive Mine	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. H. Burne</i>		Planter—CA Ass'n Convention—What Our	
THE MILITARY SUN ROSE EARLY IN THE		Readers Think—AA Instruction for ROTC Units	
EAST . . . . .	404	—AA Firings Over Land Areas—AA Defense.	
<i>By Captain William H. Schildroth</i>		COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	437
SUMMER COMPLAINT . . . . .	407	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	440
<i>By Captain Gunner</i>		THE CONTRIBUTORS . . . . .	441
CHINA TOUR . . . . .	408	BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	442

PUBLICATION DATE, OCTOBER 1, 1937

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

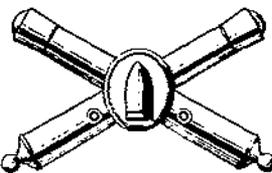
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1937, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U.S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1937

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C. Editor



VOLUME LXXX

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS

FRONTISPIECE .....	450	ZEISS MACHINE-GUN SIGHT .....	502
INDUSTRIAL PREPAREDNESS .....	451	<i>By Major William Sackville</i>	
<i>By Honorable Louis Johnson</i>		NOTES ON THE 155-mm. GUN .....	505
GUNS IN SPAIN .....	453	<i>By Captain C. E. Rothgeb</i>	
<i>By An American War Correspondent</i>		FORT OBSERVATION PLANES .....	507
MASTERY OF THE FUTURE .....	458	<i>By Captain Burgo D. Gill</i>	
<i>By Major General J. G. Harbord</i>		THE CONVENTION .....	508
ARMORED FORCES .....	462	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	509
<i>By Major General Heinz Guderian</i>		The Chief's Office—Fort Monroe—Hawaii—	
SCHLIEFFEN .....	469	Corregidor—San Francisco—Fort Barrancas—	
<i>By H. A. DeWeerd</i>		West Point—Galveston—519th C.A.	
ROTC INSTRUCTION AIDS .....	477	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	519
<i>By Major William C. Braly</i>		NEWS AND COMMENT .....	520
TELEVISION IN WAR .....	480	One Corps—One Magazine—Election of Officers—	
<i>By Major Edwin C. Mead</i>		Training Opportunities—New Plans for Award of	
DEFENDING OUR HARBORS .....	483	Trophies—Cover and Fan Mail—First U. S. AA	
<i>By Colonel J. A. Green</i>		School—Recent Experience of Air Attack—Train-	
TOWARD AN IDEAL .....	487	ing Movies—Moving a Giant Gun—AA Guns	
<i>By Invictus</i>		Develop Fast—Ground vs. the Air—Bilbao Question-	
BILIBIDS' GUARD BATTALION .....	489	naire—Legion Defense Program—Army In-	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel R. T. Gibson</i>		creases—Heat Detector for Spotting Planes—GHQ	
PROMOTION .....	492	Air Force Lessons—Bark Worse Than Bite—Mine	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel John S. Wood</i>		Sunk <i>Espana</i> —Spanish Military Lessons—AA	
NEW CLAWS .....	496	Gun—AA Automatic Cannon—Camera Records	
TRAINER FOR SOUND LOCATOR LISTENERS .....	500	—Balloon Barrage.	
<i>By Major E. G. Cowen</i>		COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	529
		THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	532
		BOOK REVIEWS .....	534
		INDEX, 1937 .....	543

PUBLICATION DATE, NOVEMBER 1, 1937

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

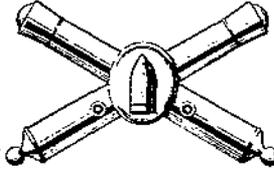
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. The COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1937, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1938

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*



VOLUME LXXXI

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS

FRONTISPIECE .....	2	THE KNOX TROPHY .....	50
STREAMLINED ANTI-AIRCRAFTERS .....	3	THE KNOX MEDAL .....	51
<i>By Major Charles S. Harris</i>		WINNING THE KNOX TROPHY .....	52
MODERN ATTACK TRENDS .....	11	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	53
<i>By Major Richard G. Tindall</i>		Notes from the Chief's Office—Fort Monroe—	
THE BIG HIKE—Part I .....	20	Hawaii—Corregidor—Fort Crockett—San Fran-	
<i>By Peter B. Kyne</i>		cisco—Washington—Los Angeles.	
SEACOAST ARTILLERY FIRE .....	26	NEWS AND COMMENT .....	60
<i>By Brigadier General R. S. Abernethy</i>		Newton D. Baker—We Move Onward—Steady	
"OLD PAP"—Part I .....	28	Growth—Annual Election—Prize Essay Com-	
<i>By Fletcher Pratt</i>		petition—Inadequacy of Service Pay—AA Equip-	
AA MACHINE-GUN TELEPHONE COACHING		ment Deficiencies—British Wireless-Controlled	
SET .....	37	Targets—Battleships and Airplanes—Battle of	
<i>By Major E. T. Conway</i>		Guadalajara—French Air Raid Precautions—Ad-	
PLANES UP! .....	39	mission to L'École Supérieure de Guerre—Pas-	
<i>By Captain W. H. Boughton</i>		sive Resistance—Spanish Civil War Observa-	
A RIVER TO CROSS (Pictures) .....	40	tion—New British AA Gun—Seacoast Targets	
RED ARMY DOGS (Pictures) .....	42	—Shadow Factories—Effect of Bombs—Balloon	
THE CAPTURE OF BELGRADE .....	44	Barrage—Autogyro—Picture Credits.	
<i>By Captain Gordon Gordon-Smith</i>		COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	67
		COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	70
		THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	71
		BOOK REVIEWS .....	73

PUBLICATION DATE, FEBRUARY 1, 1938

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any other branch of the War Department.*

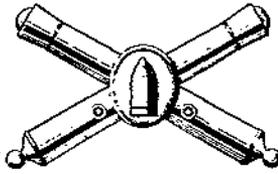
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1938, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MARCH-APRIL, 1938

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*



VOLUME LXXXI

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS

FRONTISPIECE—Major General A. H. Sunderland	82	GERMAN ARMY, 1914-1938	122
		(Pictures)	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT INCREASE	83	INACTIVE DUTY TRAINING FOR RESERVE REGIMENTS	126
By Major General A. H. Sunderland		By Captain D. B. Wilson	
CAMOUFLAGE FOR AA ARTILLERY	85	SPOTLIGHT ON THE 243d	129
By Captain Peter Rodyenko		By Lieutenant Peter E. Donnelly	
VON HINDENBURG	88	NEWS AND COMMENT	132
By H. A. DeWeerd		59th CA Wins Association Trophy—Effects of Propaganda—Opinions—Coast Artillery Board Notes—Prize Essay Competition—Gifts for Gunners—50 Years Ago at Fort Monroe—Seacoast Fortifications—Balloons and Barrages—Artillery Organization—Vulnerability of Seacoast Defenses—American Flyer in China's Air Corps.	
MG FIRE CONTROL DEVELOPMENTS	97	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	138
By Captain Grayson Schmidt		Notes from the Chief's Office—Fort Monroe—Hawaii—Panama—Corregidor—Washington—Fort Barrancas—Schenectady.	
THE BIG HIKE—Part II	101	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	148
By Peter B. Kyne		CONTRIBUTORS	152
"OLD PAP"—Part II	108	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS	153
By Fletcher Pratt		BOOK REVIEWS	155
YUGOSLAV ARMY	119		
By Roger Shaw			
FIFTY YEARS AGO AT FORT MONROE	120		
(Pictures)			

PUBLICATION DATE, APRIL 1, 1938

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

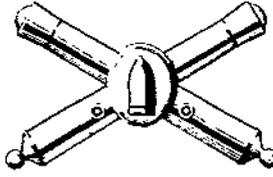
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1938, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MAY-JUNE, 1938

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*



VOLUME LXXXI

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS

FRONTISPIECE .....	162	THE ROYAL ARMY AND THE FRENCH REVOLUTION .....	204
BOMBING OPERATIONS IN THE ZONE OF THE INTERIOR .....	163	<i>By Lieutenant Robert J. Wood</i>	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel Roger B. Colton</i>		ANTI-AIRCRAFT COMMUNICATIONS .....	209
HAPPY NEW YEAR, 1777 .....	170	<i>By Captain L. W. Bartlett</i>	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy</i>		EDITORIAL .....	212
AIR POWER AND TROOP MOVEMENT .....	179	NEWS AND COMMENT .....	213
<i>By Major Thomas R. Phillips</i>		Newcomers to the 100 Percenters—Statement of General Craig—Television Shows Air Raid —Anti-aircraft Defense—1938 Practices, 4th C.A.—Secret Guns Guard London—American Military History Foundation.	
PHOTO-ELECTRIC EYE .....	188	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	216
<i>By Lieutenant Milan G. Weber</i>		Notes from the Chief's Office—Fort Monroe —Hawaii—Corregidor—Panama—Sacramento —West Point—Southern California—Washing- ton.	
ARMY OF THE UNITED STATES .....	190	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	227
<i>By Colonel Adna R. Caffee</i>		THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	230
CASTELLO DE SAN LORENZO .....	194	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	231
AA TRIAL SHOT SLIDE RULE .....	196	BOOK REVIEWS .....	233
<i>By Captain Ralph W. Russell</i>			
PICTURES .....	200		

PUBLICATION DATE, JUNE 1, 1938

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1938, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

JULY-AUGUST, 1938

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., Editor



VOLUME LXXXI

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS

COVER DESIGN <i>By Lachlan Field</i>	THE SPANISH WAR: A Review of the Best Foreign Opinion ..... 297 <i>By Captain Wendell G. Johnson</i>
DEFENSE OF THE BELGIAN COAST: 1914-1918 243 <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Rollin L. Tilton</i>	AN ANTI-AIRCRAFT TRAINER ..... 303 <i>By Lieutenant Colonels Charles I. Clark and Hazen L. Hoyt</i>
THE NAVY (Pictures) ..... 254	EDITORIAL ..... 306
BOMBARDMENT TACTICS ..... 260 <i>By Brigadier General Henry C. Pratt</i>	NEWS AND COMMENT ..... 307
THERE WAS NO PLACE LIKE HOME ..... 262 <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES ..... 311 Notes from the Chief's Office—Fort Monroe—Panama—Hawaii—Corregidor—New York National Guard—Fort Barrancas—Hartford—Maryland.
THUNDER IN THE EAST ..... 270 <i>By Lieutenant Jack W. Rudolph</i>	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES ..... 321
MORGAN MACHINE-GUN SIGHT ..... 283 <i>By Major Maurice Morgan</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS ..... 325
DISCIPLINE IN THE NATIONAL GUARD ..... 286 <i>By Lieutenant Alfred D. Haigh</i>	AT THE SCHOOLS, 1938-1939 ..... 327
GREAT BRITAIN (Pictures) ..... 288	CONTRIBUTORS ..... 328
WHAT ABOUT MILITARY HISTORY? ..... 290 <i>By Major John H. Burns</i>	BOOK REVIEWS ..... 329

PUBLICATION DATE, AUGUST 1, 1938

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

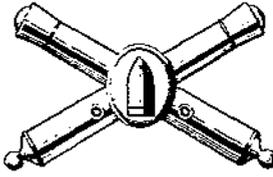
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1938, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1938

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*



VOLUME LXXXI

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS

"COMMENCE FIRING!" <i>Frontispiece</i> . . . . .	338	THE ASSASSINATION OF INITIATIVE . . . . .	371
<i>Photo by Carl W. Mydans, Life Photographer</i>		<i>By Colonel X</i>	
THE NEW FACE OF WAR . . . . .	339	SELECTING SOUND LOCATOR PERSONNEL . . . . .	377
<i>By Major Thomas R. Phillips</i>		<i>By Captain G. E. Ledfors</i>	
BUILDING THE WORLD'S LARGEST ARMY . . . . .	345	GETTING THE MOST FROM RADIO . . . . .	380
<i>By William Yale</i>		<i>By Captain L. W. Bartlett</i>	
OUR ONE-BATTLE WAR . . . . .	348	THE REGIMENTAL TROPHY . . . . .	383
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy</i>		NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	386
CZECH ARMY . . . . .	355	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES . . . . .	392
<i>Pictures</i>		COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	401
CZECH ARTILLERY . . . . .	360	THE CONTRIBUTORS . . . . .	404
THE CHALLENGE OF LEADERSHIP . . . . .	363	BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	405
<i>By Brigadier General Walter K. Wilson</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	410
A VOYAGE ON THE <i>LETICIA</i> . . . . .	367	OFFICERS' STATION LIST . . . . .	411
<i>By Lieutenant John R. Seward</i>			

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1938

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

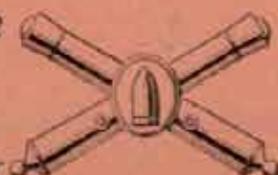
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1938, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1938

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., Editor



VOLUME LXXXI

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



CHRISTMAS GREETINGS— <i>Frontispiece</i> . . . . .	418	SOMETHING TO SHOOT AT . . . . .	479
MERRY CHRISTMAS, 1776 . . . . .	419	<i>By Major S. L. McCroskey</i>	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy</i>		PLOTTING BOARD FOR AA TARGET	
TRAINING AA SEARCHLIGHT SPOTTERS . . . . .	430	ANALYSIS . . . . .	482
<i>By Captain L. E. C. M. Perowne</i>		<i>By Staff Sergeant Herbert W. Conklin</i>	
JOINT AA-AIR CORPS EXERCISES . . . . .	442	NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	484
<i>By Colonel J. B. Bennett</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES . . . . .	490
CAMOUFLAGE PROBLEM AT FORT BRAGG . . . . .	447	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES . . . . .	498
<i>By Lieutenant R. R. Arnold</i>		THE CONTRIBUTORS . . . . .	501
THE LONG ROAD TO HANKOW . . . . .	456	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	502
<i>By Lieutenant Jack W. Rudolph</i>		BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	503
SOLDIERS OF THE ORIENT— <i>Pictures</i> . . . . .	467	INDEX, 1938 . . . . .	511
BAGGING THE HEDGEHOPPER . . . . .	472		
<i>By Captain Joseph I. Greene</i>			



PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1938

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

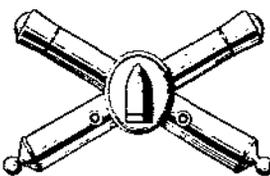
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1938, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1939

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*



VOLUME LXXXII

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



Cover Design by Carl Mydans, <i>Life</i> Photographer	LEADER AND LED .....	48	
Frontispiece .....	<i>By Major Thomas R. Phillips</i>		
2			
THE BACKBONE OF SEA POWER .....	FORT BRAGG FIRING EXERCISES .....	58	
3	<i>By Captain E. W. Chamberlain</i>		
<i>By Major E. M. Benitez</i>			
THE NAVY AND THE COAST ARTILLERY ....	NEWS AND COMMENT .....	66	
14	THE KNOX TROPHY .....	72	
<i>By Admiral William D. Leahy</i>	<i>By Captain H. N. Toftoy</i>		
BLACKOUT .....	16	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	75
<i>By Lieutenant Milan G. Weber</i>			
PALESTINE .....	23	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	83
<i>By Major William Yale</i>			
OPPOSITE THE MAGINOT LINE — Pictures ....	29	THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	89
BONAPARTE IN ITALY .....	34	BOOK REVIEWS .....	90
<i>By Fletcher Pratt</i>		COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	96



PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1939

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

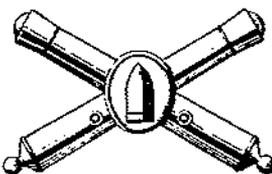
THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1939, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

Published as the Journal of the U. S. Artillery from 1892 to 1922

MARCH-APRIL, 1939

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*



VOLUME LXXXII

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



THE CAMPAIGN OF SURPRISE: BONAPARTE IN ITALY ..... 98 <i>By Fletcher Pratt</i>	ENTRAINING AN AA REGIMENT ..... 150 <i>By Captain H. T. Benz</i>
FIRE AT MANEUVERING AIRCRAFT: A PRIZEESSAY ..... 114 <i>By Captain G. A. Chester</i>	BRIDGING THE EXTENSION COURSE GAP.. 152 <i>By Major Paul L. Reed</i>
STRATEGY IN THE MEDITERRANEAN..... 126 <i>By Major General Henry Rowan-Robinson</i>	FROM BALLISTA TO BREECH LOADER..... 157 <i>By W. A. Windas</i>
SOLDIERS OF FRANCE: Pictures ..... 134	NEWS AND COMMENT ..... 158
THE ROLE OF AA ARTILLERY ..... 139 <i>By General F. Culmann</i>	THE TROPHY GOES WEST! ..... 162
RESULTS vs. TRAINING ..... 147 <i>By Lieutenant Commander Joel Newsom</i>	COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES ..... 165
	COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES ..... 177
	COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS ..... 182
	THE CONTRIBUTORS ..... 184
	BOOK REVIEWS ..... 185



PUBLICATION DATE: APRIL 1, 1939

*Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.*

THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. THE COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. Published bi-monthly under the supervision of the United States Coast Artillery Association for the information of the Coast Artillery personnel of the Regular Army, National Guard and Organized Reserves. Publication Offices, 1406 East Franklin Street, Richmond, Virginia; Editorial Offices, 1115 17th Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75 cents. Entered as second class matter at Richmond, Virginia, under the Act of March 3, 1879, for mailing at special rate of postage provided for in Section 412, Act of October 3, 1917. Copyright, 1939, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXII

MAY-JUNE, 1939

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS

	Page
COVER DESIGN. <i>Graduation at West Point.</i>	
THE GLORY OF THE SOLDIER. <i>By Major Thomas R. Phillips</i> .....	194
HARBOR DEFENSES AND NAVAL STRATEGY. <i>Major Bryan L. Milburn</i> .....	206
TAKE IT AWAY, ARMY! <i>By Captain Francis S. Drath</i> .....	216
THE SKY TARGET. <i>By Lieutenant Wallace M. Nelson and Lieutenant Edwin P. Pennebaker</i> .....	221
BONAPARTE IN ITALY. <i>By Fletcher Pratt</i> .....	224
GUNNER HEROES. <i>By Staff Sergeant H. E. Smith</i> .....	238
BRITISH ARMY. <i>Pictures</i> .....	241
EDUCATING THE WAR LEADER. <i>By Captain Edward Y. Blewett</i> .....	246
ROTC, UNIVERSITY OF SAN FRANCISCO. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Frank Drake and Major William F. Lafrenz</i> .....	251
WITH OR WITHOUT MUSTARD? <i>By Captain Lathrop R. Bullene</i> .....	255
FROM BALLISTA TO BREECH LOADER. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	259
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	260
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	264
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	275
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	279
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	281
BOOK REVIEWS .....	282

PUBLICATION DATE: JUNE 1, 1939

Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXII

JULY-AUGUST, 1939

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS

	<i>Page</i>
COVER DESIGN: <i>Searchlights in Hawaii.</i>	
FRONTISPIECE: <i>The Chief of Staff</i> .....	290
CHEMICALS AND COAST DEFENSE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. M. Prentiss</i> .....	291
A NEW PHASE IN CHINA. <i>By Lieutenant Jack W. Rudolph</i> .....	302
FIELD MARSHAL ECONOMICS. <i>By Dr. Fritz Sternberg</i> .....	313
WAR IN A MECHANISTIC CIVILIZATION. <i>By Major J. Halpin Connolly</i> .....	322
MUTINY OR A BOUNTY? <i>By Major Charles Winslow Elliott</i> .....	330
ANTI-AIRCRAFT PREPAREDNESS. <i>By Captain John R. Lovell</i> .....	339
ITALIAN ARMY: <i>Pictures</i> .....	350
NEW FRENCH COAST DEFENSE GUN. <i>By General F. Culmann</i> .....	356
STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	358
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	359
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	362
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	367
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	376
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	378
BOOK REVIEWS .....	379

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1939

Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., C.A.C., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1939

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. "The Old Army"

DEFENSE AGAINST NIGHT BOMBARDMENT. <i>By Captain Arthur B. Nicholson</i> .....	386
AIR MANEUVERS OVER GREAT BRITAIN. <i>By Major General H. Rowan-Robinson</i> .....	398
MOULDING MEN FOR BATTLE. <i>By Major General Hanson E. Ely</i> .....	403
RED ARMY. <i>Pictures</i> .....	412
WORD MAGIC OF THE MILITARY MYSTICS. <i>By Major Thomas R. Phillips</i> .....	418
LITTLE PHIL — Part I. <i>By Fletcher Pratt</i> .....	431
KITCHENER AND GALLIPOLI. <i>By H. A. DeWeerd</i> .....	444
MANASSAS MANEUVERS. <i>By Colonel Earl W. Thomson</i> .....	450
HISTORY OF ARMY MINE PLANTERS. <i>By Warrant Officer Henry L. Jones</i> .....	456
STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	459
THE CONVENTION PROGRAM .....	460
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	462
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	466
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	472
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	482
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	484
BOOK REVIEWS .....	485
OFFICERS' STATION LIST .....	491

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1939

Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department.



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1939

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN: "Revolutionary Christmas." By Hobart Britton	
FRONTISPIECE: "Hampton Bombers Over London" .....	498
GERMAN AA ARTILLERY TODAY. By Major Caesar R. Roberts .....	499
THE NEW DIVISION. By Lieutenant Colonel Harry C. Ingles .....	511
SEEN' IS BELIEVIN'. By Captain Edward Barber .....	520
LITTLE PHIL — Part II. By Fletcher Pratt .....	530
TROOP SCHOOLS IN THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS. By Major Coburn L. Berry .....	543
THE GERMAN CAMPAIGN IN POLAND. By Lieutenant Colonel von Wedel .....	546
CAMPAIGN IN POLAND: Pictures .....	552
IDENTIFICATION OF CAMERA FILMS. By Sergeant H. E. DeFlorin .....	558
SUGGESTED SERVICE OF THE PIECE, 37-MM. GUN. By Captain J. E. Reiersen .....	561
THE RECRUIT AND HIS ARMY. By Lieutenant C. Robert Bard .....	564
THE 621st WINS TROPHY .....	566
STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. By W. A. Windas .....	569
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	570
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	576
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	581
THE ANNUAL CONVENTION .....	597
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	598
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	599
BOOK REVIEWS .....	600
INDEX, 1939 .....	607

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1939

[ Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department. ]



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXIII

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1940

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN: "A Mine Goes Over the Side." Photo by Signal Corps, U. S. Army	
NATIONAL DEFENSE AND ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE. By Major Thomas R. Phillips .....	2
HOFFMANN. By H. A. DeWeerd .....	14
FINNS, NORWEGIANS, SWEDES: Pictures .....	26
THE KNOX TROPHY. By Captain J. F. Gamber .....	32
BACKGROUND FOR LIGHTNING WAR. By Brigadier General Henry J. Reilly .....	34
A MILITARY VACUUM. By Major J. Halpin Connolly .....	44
OLD ROUGH AND READY. By Captain Fairfax Downey .....	50
WHAT MAKES THE WHEELS GO 'ROUND. By Warrant Officer B. C. Elders .....	57
BEACH DEFENSE. By Lieutenant J. H. Twyman, Jr. ....	60
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. By W. A. Windas .....	63
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	64
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	70
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	74
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	89
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	90
BOOK REVIEWS .....	91

PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1940

{ Opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are solely those of the authors and are in no sense official. They should not be considered as those of the Chief of Coast Artillery or any branch of the War Department. }



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXIII

MARCH-APRIL, 1940

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN: "Antiaircraft Guns in Puerto Rico." By Robert Yarnall Ricbie	
NATIONAL GUARDING OUR HARBOR DEFENSES. By Major Bedford W. Boyes	98
ANTIAIRCRAFT TAKES TO THE AIR. By Major L. A. Whittaker	111
MAN ON HORSEBACK. By Fletcher Pratt	112
GUERRILLA WARFARE IN CHINA. By Wilbur Burton	120
THE ROCK BELEAGUERED. By Major Charles Winslow Elliott	126
THE 198th WINS ASSOCIATION TROPHY. By Lieutenant Colonel H. W. Stark	135
THE BALKANS: Pictures	138
THE TAKING OF MONTFAUCON. By Major Elbridge Colby	142
NORTHERN CALIFORNIA AIRCRAFT WARNING SERVICE. By Major D. W. Hickey, Jr.	155
WHAT EVERY RESERVE OFFICER SHOULD KNOW. By Captain Arthur Symons	160
THE INS-AND-OUTS OF MILITARY HAIR. By Captain Frederick P. Todd	163
FROM BALLISTA TO BREECH LOADER. By W. A. Windas	171
AN ELECTRIC SPLASHBOARD. By Major William H. Sweet	172
SUGGESTED SERVICE OF THE PIECE, .50-CAL. MACHINE GUN. By Captain J. E. Reierson	174
TARGET PRACTICE REPORTS	176
NEWS AND COMMENT	178
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	182
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	198
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS	202
THE CONTRIBUTORS	203
BOOK REVIEWS	204

PUBLICATION DATE: APRIL 1, 1940



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

MAJOR AARON BRADSHAW, JR., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXIII

MAY-JUNE, 1940

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN: <i>Seacoast Gun</i>	
A MESSAGE FROM OUR CHIEF .....	210
LESSONS OF A BLITZKRIEG. <i>By Major General H. Rowan-Robinson</i> .....	212
THE USE OF MINES IN NAVAL WARS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel E. M. Benitez</i> .....	225
NEW ORLEANS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy</i> .....	232
SHALL THEY PASS? <i>By Lieutenant Edward A. Raymond</i> .....	242
HAWAIIAN AA FIRING POINT .....	249
WITHIN THE MAGINOT LINE: <i>Pictures</i> .....	250
THE 63d WINS ASSOCIATION TROPHY. <i>By Lieutenant Lyman H. Ripley</i> .....	256
RAPID DETERMINATION OF AA TACTICAL REQUIREMENTS. <i>By Major R. T. Sharpe</i> .....	258
WITHOUT LIGHTS. <i>By Captains Frederick M. Thompson and Edwin K. Wright</i> .....	261
SUPPORT AT MONTFAUCON. <i>By Colonel Joseph H. Lewis</i> .....	266
STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	268
HASTY CAMOUFLAGE FOR AA GUNS. <i>By Captain Peter Rodyenko</i> .....	269
SIX KEYS TO GOOD MORALE. <i>By Major Thomas K. Fisher</i> .....	272
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	273
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	274
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	279
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	297
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	299
BOOK REVIEWS .....	300

PUBLICATION DATE: JUNE 1, 1940



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

LIEUTENANT COLONEL AARON BRADSHAW, JR., *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXIII

JULY-AUGUST, 1940

NUMBER 4

LIBRARY, ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ARTILLERY SCHOOL, CAMP  
DAVIS, N. C.

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN: Aircraft Carrier U.S.S. <i>Saratoga</i>	
POWER PLUS SPEED. <i>By Captain Herbert W. Ebrgott</i>	306
LIGHTNING WAR AGAINST THE ALLIES. <i>By Quentin Roosevelt</i>	316
PORTRAIT OF AN ARMY. <i>By Captain Fairfax Downey</i>	320
WHO'S WHO? <i>By Major Wendell G. Johnson</i>	328
THE INVISIBLE WEAPON. <i>By Captain John V. Grombach</i>	333
PICTURES: AIR INFANTRY TRAINING	338
ADJUSTMENT OF AA FIRE. <i>By Captain A. H. Bender</i>	346
MIGHTY MAN OF KITTERY. <i>By Major Charles Winslow Elliott</i>	347
AA-ANTIMECHANIZED DEFENSE OF LEESVILLE. <i>By Captain Burgo D. Gill</i>	357
IT WAS A PHONY WAR. <i>By Major William Yale</i>	359
PSYCHOLOGY AND MODERN WAR. <i>By Major Charles A. Drake</i>	360
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i>	362
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	363
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS	365
NEWS AND COMMENT	368
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	374
THE CONTRIBUTORS	386
BOOK REVIEWS	387
OFFICERS' STATION LIST	393

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1940



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

LIEUTENANT COLONEL CHARLES THOMAS-STAHLE, *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXIII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1940

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN: Medium Bombers	
THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL IN THE EMERGENCY. <i>By Brigadier General F. H. Smith</i> ..	402
THE AMERICAN PROFESSIONAL SOLDIER. <i>By Major John H. Burns</i> .....	410
THE MONGOL METHOD OF WAR. <i>By Harold Lamb</i> .....	416
A FIELD AA SUPPLY OFFICER. <i>By Captain Burgo D. Gill</i> .....	427
FIRE AT HIGH-SPEED MANEUVERING TARGET. <i>By Major Arthur B. Nicholson</i> .....	431
THE ARMORED CORPS: (Pictures) .....	436
THE DAWN OF BRITISH ARTILLERY. <i>By Major General Sir John Headlam</i> .....	444
SNUG IN THE SNOW AT FORTY BELOW. <i>By Lieutenant Avery M. Cochran</i> .....	452
MARKING MOTOR VEHICLES. <i>By Captain V. C. Stevens</i> .....	456
WAR AGAINST WORDS. <i>By Edward L. Bernays</i> .....	458
AT MEANS AND METHODS. <i>By Probus</i> .....	462
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	465
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	466
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	470
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	482
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	485
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	491
BOOK REVIEWS .....	492

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1940



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

COLONEL CHARLES THOMAS-STAHLE, *Editor*

VOLUME LXXXIII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1940

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



TRAINING. <i>By Major General J. A. Green</i> .....	498
YOU'RE IN THE ARMY NOW. <i>By Captain Robert J. Wood</i> .....	503
ORIENTING THE RECRUIT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel LeRoy Lutes</i> .....	508
GERMAN AA MATERIEL. (Pictures) .....	510
SECOND ARMY MANEUVERS. <i>By Colonel Fred L. Walker</i> .....	512
THREE MILLION MAN MILES BY RAIL. <i>By Major Samuel H. Edes</i> .....	517
BATTLE PRACTICE. <i>By Captain Milan G. Weber</i> .....	518
THE COAST ARTILLERY IN PANAMA. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Charles R. Finley</i> .....	522
THE 503rd WINS TROPHY .....	528
AIRCRAFT WARNING SERVICE TESTS. <i>By Major William H. Dunham</i> .....	531
THE NEW SUBMARINE MINE DEPOT. <i>By Colonel Delmar S. Lenzner</i> .....	537
MINES OF LONG AGO. <i>By Carlos C. Hanks</i> .....	539
TRANSPORTATION: The Fifth "G"? <i>By Captain Warren S. Everett</i> .....	542
RADIO INTERCEPT AND INTERFERENCE. <i>By Major Rex Chandler</i> .....	548
UNIVERSAL SET-FORWARD RULE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leon C. Dennis</i> .....	550
BOFORS 40-MM. MATERIEL .....	554
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	556
OUTLINE OF COAST ARTILLERY TRAINING LITERATURE .....	557
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	560
COAST ARTILLERY EXTENSION COURSES. <i>By Colonel Paul D. Bunker</i> .....	565
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	566
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	578
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	582
THE CONTRIBUTORS .....	586
BOOK REVIEWS .....	587
INDEX, 1940 .....	591

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1940



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIV

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1941

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. "Cantonment Construction, 1941"	
CALL TO ARMS! By Captain Robert J. Wood .....	2
LET'S WAVE MORE FLAGS. By Captain Staff N. Halyard .....	7
OUR REPLACEMENT CENTERS .....	8
EUROPEAN AIR BATTLE. By Major General Henry Rowan-Robinson .....	12
THE GRAECO-ITALIAN CAMPAIGN. By Major William Yale .....	19
BOOKSELLER IN ARMS. By Major Charles Winslow Elliott .....	22
ACTION AT DAKAR. By Colonel Cary Ingram Crockett .....	34
DON'T BLAME THE CONSTRUCTING QUARTERMASTER! By Lieutenant Colonel W. D. Styer and Major O. E. Davis .....	38
ENOX TROPHY WINNER .....	41
WE'RE DOING OKAY! By Major Samuel H. Edes .....	42
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. By W. A. Windas .....	45
CARS ON THE HIGHWAY. By Captain W. E. H. Voehl .....	46
LATE GERMAN AIRCRAFT. Pictures .....	48
MOTOR TORPEDO BOATS IN COAST DEFENSE. By Boatswain's Mate First Class H. T. Robertson .....	52
A UNIVERSAL BRACKETING FIRE ADJUSTMENT CHART. By Captain Oswald H. Milmore .....	55
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	58
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	64
LOCATION OF COAST ARTILLERY TROOPS IN CONTINENTAL UNITED STATES. Map ..	70
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	72
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	87
BOOK REVIEWS .....	90

PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1941



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIV

MARCH-APRIL, 1941

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. "Inaugural Parade, 1941." (Signal Corps Photo.)	
THE WRONG END OF THE TRAJECTORY. By Major Latbrop R. Bullene	98
STREAMLINING THE EFFICIENCY REPORT. By Captain Robert J. Wood	106
FIRE CONTROL: Non-Ballistic. By Lieutenant Joe W. Leedom, Jr.	109
DOWN MOBILE. By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy	112
PHILIPPINE NATIONAL DEFENSE. By Lieutenant Colonel Robert M. Carswell	121
A TRACER CONTROL TRAINER. By Lieutenant Colonel Oscar D. McNeely	126
THE PUBLIC RELATIONS OFFICER. By Lieutenant Colonel Frank J. Pearson	130
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. By W. A. Windas	135
ONCE IN A WHILE . . . . By Major William J. McCarthy	136
PROTECTION FOR ANTI-AIRCRAFT. (Pictures.)	138
PACK UP YOUR OLD KIT BAG. By Captain John D. Stevens	142
DRY LAND COAST ARTILLERY. By Colonel Charles G. Sage	144
DRIVING IN OPEN TERRAIN. By Building Counselor Dischler	148
FIRST BASE. Anonymous	155
BERMUDA. Anonymous	158
THE ABILITY TO LEARN. By Fletcher Pratt	161
NEWS AND COMMENT	162
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	166
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	171
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS	185
BOOK REVIEWS	188

PUBLICATION DATE: APRIL 1, 1941



Published bi-monthly by the United States Coast Artillery Association. Editorial and executive offices, 1115 Seventeenth Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$5.00 per year.) Single copies, 75c. Entered as second-class matter at Washington, D. C.; additional entry at Richmond, Va., under the Act of March 3, 1879. Copyright, 1941 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIV

MAY-JUNE, 1941

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



LEADERSHIP. <i>By Brigadier General Edmund L. Gruber</i> .....	194
IT CAN STILL HAPPEN HERE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel James D. MacMullen</i> .....	200
EMPIRING FOR AAA. <i>By Colonel Fred M. Green</i> .....	207
THE MECHANIZED AGO. <i>By Lieutenant Henry C. Wendler</i> .....	216
THE FLOATING FORTRESS. <i>By Lieutenant Charles F. McReynolds</i> .....	220
WAR ROCKETS OF THE PAST. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	226
TRIP TO BAGUIO AND BANAUE. <i>By Colonel Joseph T. Cottrell</i> .....	234
THE CHURCH ON WHEELS. <i>By Elizabeth Pattison Wing</i> .....	241
LOOK ALOFT! <i>By Captain Carl T. Schmidt</i> .....	242
TACTICAL TRAINING OF AAA IN THE THIRD ARMY .....	248
ARMORY DRILL PAYS DIVIDENDS. <i>By Colonel Malcolm W. Force</i> .....	252
STANDING OPERATING PROCEDURE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Charles S. Harris</i> .....	254
SHELL BURST PROJECTOR AND SPOTTING TRAINER. <i>By Major Burgo D. Gill</i> .....	259
RANGE PERCENTAGE SPOTTING BOARD. <i>By Major Lindsay M. Applegate</i> .....	260
AROUND THE BASES: ( <i>Anonymous</i> ). JAMAICA .....	265
GREENLAND .....	270
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	275
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	276
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	279
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	282
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	297
BOOK REVIEWS .....	299

PUBLICATION DATE: JUNE 1, 1941



Table of contents missing for Volume 84 Number 4

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIV

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1941

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. ( <i>Photograph by Lieutenant Colonel Harry R. Pierce</i> )	
BRITISH ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE. <i>By Drylaw</i> .....	418
GREAT GUNS: A History of the Coast Artillery Corps. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy</i> .....	426
THE ARMY COURT-MARTIAL SYSTEM. <i>By Colonel Archibald King</i> .....	435
YOU CAN GET HITS. <i>By Captain Wofford T. Caldwell</i> .....	442
CAMP HAAN AA FIRING RANGE. <i>By Major Paul B. Nelson</i> .....	448
FORT BLISS ANTI-MECHANIZED TARGET RANGE. <i>By Major Frank C. McConnell</i> .....	454
THE 68TH HITS THE ROAD. <i>By Captain Yale H. Wolfe</i> .....	457
ANTI-MECHANIZED SIGHTS FOR THE 3-INCH AA GUN. <i>By Captain George R. Ferren</i> .....	460
HOW IT FEELS TO BE A GENERAL. <i>By Lieutenant General Charles E. Kilbourne</i> .....	462
THE VIEWPOINT IS WIDE OPEN. <i>By Major C.</i> .....	464
AROUND THE BASES:	
THE WEST INDIES .....	466
BRITISH GUIANA .....	470
THE LITTLE PICTURE. <i>Anonymous</i> .....	475
WAR, FEAR AND PANIC. <i>By Major Thomas E. Stone</i> .....	478
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	484
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	485
BARRAGE BALLOON BOARD .....	488
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	490
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	492
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	516
BOOK REVIEWS .....	520

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1941



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIV

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1941

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. ( <i>Photograph by Signal Corps, United States Army</i> )	
"STANDING SUCCESSFUL!" By Major A. T. Mason .....	530
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN ANTIMECHANIZED DEFENSE. By Major Paul B. Nelson ..	540
ENEMY IN ARMOR. By Captain Wofford T. Caldwell .....	546
ACADEMIC SOLDIER. By Dr. H. A. DeWeerd .....	552
THE GERMAN ARMORED FORCE. By Captain Carl T. Schmidt .....	562
GREAT GUNS: A History of the Coast Artillery Corps. By Lieutenant Colonel A. C. M. Azoy ..	573
STANDING OPERATING PROCEDURE FOR G-4. By Brigadier General LeRoy Lutes .....	579
INCREASE IN THE CAC'S NAVY. By Warrant Officer Henry L. Jones .....	589
SPORTS MILES AND WINSLOW .....	591
THE 61ST CA (AA) IN FORWARD AREA TACTICS. By Major Burgo D. Gill .....	593
PROTECTIVE CONCEALMENT FOR FIXED COAST DEFENSES. By Major Peter Rodyenko ..	599
SIMPLIFIED METHOD OF REDUCING TRIAL SHOT DATA FOR AAA. By Captain Oswald H. Milmore .....	603
THE SPIRIT OF '41 AT FORT HANCOCK. By Colonel Ralph W. Wilson .....	607
MAIS SYSTEM OF THE 203d CA (AA). By Colonel Ray E. Watson .....	609
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. By W. A. Windas .....	611
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	612
BARRAGE BALLOON BOARD .....	615
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	616
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	620
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	641
BOOK REVIEWS .....	644
INDEX .....	654

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1941



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

17

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXV      JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1942      NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



THE FIRST FIFTY YEARS .....	2
MANIACS IN UNIFORM. <i>By Mark J. Gayn</i> .....	14
ARRAGE BALLOONS. <i>By Colonel R. E. Turley, Jr.</i> .....	20
THE COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL KEEPS PACE. <i>By Colonel Clifford D. Hindle</i> .....	25
THIS AIR TRANSPORT. <i>By J. G. Underbill</i> .....	28
FOOTING THE 'CHUTISTS. <i>By Lieutenant William D. Workman, Jr.</i> .....	36
CAMOUFLAGE SCHOOL FOR HARBOR DEFENSE. <i>By Lieutenant Ralph E. Ketchum</i> .....	41
FROM BUTTER TO GUNS. <i>By Major Paul L. Reed</i> .....	44
PIONEER TRAINING FOR AAA. <i>By Major Paul B. Nelson</i> .....	48
TRIAL SHOT PLOTTING CHART. <i>By Major Marion B. Pobl</i> .....	57
SCAA ROTC MEDAL WINNERS .....	61
ORGANIZATION OF AN AA FIRING POINT. <i>By Captain Wofford T. Caldwell</i> .....	63
SOLUTION FOR THE AAAS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Horton L. Candler</i> .....	67
HARBOR DEFENSE DIRECTING POINT. <i>By Colonel F. H. Holden</i> .....	71
THE STORY OF ARTILLERY THROUGH THE AGES. <i>By W. A. Windas</i> .....	73
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	74
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	78
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	82
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	100
BOOK REVIEWS .....	102

PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1942



Published bi-monthly by the United States Coast Artillery Association. Editorial and executive offices, 1115 Seventeenth Street, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms: \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75c. Entered as second-class matter at Washington, D. C.; additional entry at Richmond, Va., under the Act of March 3, 1879. Copyright, 1942 by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

Table of contents missing for Volume 85 number 2

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXV

MAY-JUNE, 1942

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. (Photo by Private Kosseff, reprinted by permission of AMERICA'S ALERTMEN, AA Command, E.T.O.)

THE FLAG OF CORREGIDOR (Editorial) .....	2
ANTIAIRCRAFT TRAINING. By Lieutenant Colonel O. D. McNeely .....	4
NOT BY PAINT ALONE. By Colonel Homer Saint-Gaudens .....	10
OFFICERS BY MASS PRODUCTION. By Lieutenant John Edward Aber .....	16
GALLERY SMALL-ARMS RANGE. By Lieutenant Colonel Paul B. Nelson .....	21
DISEMBARKING OPERATIONS. By Pierre Bellerocbe .....	24
THE AMERICAN RED CROSS. By Lora Kelly .....	30
SEAGOING SOLDIERS (Pictures). By A. Aubrey Bodine .....	32
TARGET STUKA. By Captain Harold Spaans .....	34
THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT COMMAND .....	42
BRITISH SEA FORTS (Pictures) .....	44
JUNGLE WARFARE (Part One) .....	46
READY FOR ANYTHING. By Lieutenant Colonel Burgo D. Gill .....	52
CHARACTERISTICS OF ENEMY AIRCRAFT .....	55
PORTABLE OBSERVER'S HUT. By Lieutenant Colonel William P. Bray .....	57
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	58
BARRAGE BALLOON BOARD .....	61
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	62
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION .....	69
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	75
BOOK REVIEWS .....	99

PUBLICATION DATE: JUNE 1, 1942



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXV

JULY-AUGUST, 1942

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. <i>A Rudy Arnold Photo.</i>	
CORREGIDOR'S LAST BREATH. <i>By Private Irving Strobing</i>	2
THE REAL THING. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel L. M. Guyer</i>	4
BETTER THAN THE ENEMY. <i>By John Hersey</i>	8
WHAT'S NEW IN FILM STRIPS. <i>By Major Harold F. Greene</i>	12
COAST ARTILLERY AFLOAT. <i>By Lieutenants Bruce B. Jones and Edward A. Raymond</i>	19
COAST ARTILLERYMEN IN ART COMPETITION	23
MORE TRAINING PER ROUND. <i>By Major A. M. Lazar</i>	24
TWENTY-FOUR HOURS A DAY. <i>By Lieutenant Paul J. Mozzicato</i>	26
RANGE DATA FOR HIGH SPEED TARGETS. <i>By Major W. A. Rude</i>	31
TRACTION FOR THE SOFT SPOTS	34
TRIAL SHOT DEVICE. <i>By Lieutenant Alexander H. Lucas</i>	36
MINIMUM RANGE—155mm GUNS. <i>By Captain C. H. Holland</i>	38
AT THE HARBOR ENTRANCE. <i>(Pictures)</i>	40
LATERAL ADJUSTMENT OF FIRE. <i>By Captain C. H. Holland</i>	42
IMPROVISED MOUNT FOR MACHINE GUN. <i>By Lieutenant Carl M. Allen, Jr.</i>	48
AAAS COMMUNICATION NET. <i>By Lieutenant George H. Burgess</i>	50
FLAG OF THE SECOND COAST ARTILLERY	51
RATION COMPUTING DEVICE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. L. Bullard</i>	52
ROLLING OUT THE BARRELS. <i>(Pictures)</i>	54
JAPANESE TACTICS AND MATERIEL	56
MOTOR SENSE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Russel K. Havighorst</i>	60
JUNGLE WARFARE	62
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	68
NEWS AND COMMENT	70
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION	76
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	80
BOOK REVIEWS	98

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1942



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXV

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1942

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



GUARDIANS. OEM Photo by Palmer	Cover
THE CHURCH OF THE CENTURION. (Photograph)	2
WAR PLANES OF THE AXIS. By David C. Cooke	4
"GIVE US LEADERS—." By Lieutenant G. H. Dresser	12
TRAINING THE AUTOMATIC WEAPONS FIRE UNIT. By Major Herbert F. Mitchell	17
DEFLECTION BOARD M1. By Captain John T. Kelton	26
BARRAGE BALLOONS. By Lieutenant Colonel William H. Kendall and Captain Ralph H. Redford	35
BARRAGE BALLOONS AT SEA. (Pictures)	38
THE TASK AHEAD. By Major General Joseph A. Green	40
THE GERMAN 88MM GUN. By Colonel James C. Crockett	43
MORALE? IT'S WONDERFUL! By Major Roger W. Chickering	46
ANTIAIRCRAFT COMMUNICATIONS. By Lieutenant Colonel Peter J. Stevenson	50
SIGHT DISPLACEMENT AND ITS CORRECTION. By Captain Earle D. Button	52
SENDING ADOLF A WIRE. (Pictures)	60
THE GERMAN SOLDIER	61
WHEN THE CAMERA FAILS. By Major C. H. Treat	65
RAILWAY MACHINE SHOP CARS. By Major Franklin W. Reese	66
JUNGLE WARFARE (Part III)	68
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	73
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY BOARD	76
NEWS AND COMMENT	78
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	85
BOOK REVIEWS	116

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1942



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXV

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1942

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. <i>Photograph by Lieutenant Robert J. Smirnoff, Coast Artillery School.</i>	
A NEW MINE PLANTER. ( <i>Photograph</i> )	2
GENERAL McNAIR'S MESSAGE	4
GENERAL GREEN'S MESSAGE	5
THE RAILWAY ARTILLERY IS READY TO ROLL. <i>By Captain Charles L. Combes</i>	6
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY OF THE ARMY CORPS. <i>By Artillery Commander Ricardo Castro Caruncho</i>	11
BUILDING BARRAGE BALLOONS. ( <i>Pictures</i> )	20
PEARL HARBOR. <i>By Sergeant Robert B. Hicks and Corporal Lawrence A. Mills</i>	22
DUTCH HARBOR. <i>By Sergeant Raymond R. Tull and Corporal C. Grant Burton</i>	23
USING THE CRICHLow SLIDE RULE. <i>By Major J. W. Eichinger, Jr.</i>	25
ANTIAIRCRAFT COMMAND INSPECTION TEAM. <i>By Major Stanley W. Luther</i>	28
OUR EXPANDING ANTIAIRCRAFT. <i>By Lieutenant General Lesley J. McNair</i>	30
MELANESIAN OUTPOST. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Henry G. Fowler</i>	32
OBSTACLE COURSE AT CAMP EDWARDS AATC. ( <i>Pictures</i> )	36
COAST ARTILLERY OFFICER CANDIDATE SCHOOL. <i>By Lieutenant Robert J. Smirnoff</i>	38
LUBRICATION OF COAST ARTILLERY MATERIEL. <i>By Ruth Harry</i>	41
BALLISTIC CORRECTION RULE. <i>By Captain Donald W. Holmberg</i>	44
WAR PLANES OF THE AXIS (Part II). <i>By David C. Cooke</i>	46
JUNGLE WARFARE (Part IV)	52
AXIS TROOPS INVADE FORT MONROE. ( <i>Pictures</i> )	59
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION	60
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	63
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY BOARD	66
NEWS AND COMMENT	68
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	75
BOOK REVIEWS	98
INDEX	109

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1942



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVI

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1943

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



COVER DESIGN. <i>Russian quadruple-mount AA machine gun.</i>	
FRONTISPIECE. <i>Bug Light</i> .....	2
ANTIAIRCRAFT MOBILITY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Desnitsky</i> .....	4
CORREGIDOR IN ACTION. <i>By Colonel C. L. Irwin</i> .....	9
GERMAN SIEGE GUNS OF THE TWO WORLD WARS. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	15
MEN AT PLAY. <i>By Captain Boyd H. Pulley</i> .....	21
BOFORS ASSEMBLY LINE. <i>(Pictures)</i> .....	26
IDENTIFICATION OF MERCHANT SHIPS. <i>By Kenneth L. Brown</i> .....	28
BRITAIN'S AA DEFENSES. <i>By Major General P. J. Mackesy</i> .....	34
ENEMY ANTITANK AND TANK TACTICS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Frank L. Lazarus</i> .....	38
CROSSING THE EQUATOR. <i>(Pictures)</i> .....	42
S-2 vs. THE WEHRMACHT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John R. Lovell</i> .....	44
A HOLE FILLER. <i>By Major K. C. Smith</i> .....	50
THE OCTOPUS. <i>By Lieutenant Paul E. Pigue and Sergeant Theodore J. Fisher</i> .....	52
GUN DISPLACEMENT USING MILS IN AZIMUTH. <i>By Captain John Slavin</i> .....	53
ANTIAIRCRAFT SPOTTING APPARATUS. <i>By Captain Donald L. Lewis</i> .....	54
RELOCATION WITHOUT A PLOTTING BOARD. <i>By Major F. G. Tandy</i> .....	57
ROTC MEDAL WINNERS .....	60
CROSS COUNTRY DRIVING. <i>By Richard Gordon McCloskey</i> .....	61
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	66
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	68
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	72
BOOK REVIEWS .....	97

PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1943



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVI

MARCH-APRIL, 1943

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



COVER PHOTO. <i>By McDonough, Oakland Tribune, courtesy of National Geographic Magazine.</i>	
FRONTISPIECE. <i>Landing in the Aleutians, Signal Corps Photo</i>	2
ARMOR ATTACK AND FIRE EFFECT. <i>By Colonel Leon C. Dennis and Lieutenant Colonel Carl W. Holcomb</i>	4
LIMITED AREA DEFENSE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Paul B. Nelson</i>	11
AAA's DUAL ROLE. <i>By Major Klochko</i>	18
KEEP 'EM FALLING—NAVY STYLE. <i>Pictures by U. S. Navy</i>	20
MILITARY GOVERNMENT. <i>By Major General Allen W. Gullion</i>	22
ANTIAIRCRAFT MARCHING SONG CONTEST	25
NOTES ON ANTIAIRCRAFT GUNNERY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel E. E. Farnsworth</i>	26
IMPROVED SEACOAST TARGET. <i>By Brigadier General David P. Hardy</i>	31
COAST ARTILLERY TRAINING BULLETINS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel D. C. Tredennick and Captain A. J. Stewart</i>	32
"90's" BY FISHER. <i>Pictures by Fisher Body Company</i>	34
CASEMATING SEACOAST ARTILLERY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Luis Sanchez Tembleque</i>	36
THE BATTLE FOR KERCH. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel George Soldan</i>	40
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY WITH THE FIELD FORCES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel D. S. Ellertorpe</i>	45
HIGHWAY FRICTION AND MOTOR MARCHES. <i>By Richard Gordon McCloskey</i>	50
SEACOAST TRAINING EXPEDIENTS	54
SEARCHLIGHT CONTROL TRAINER. <i>By Major Calvin O. Smith</i>	56
40mm AA GUN TOWER. <i>By Majors Otis R. Fitz and W. Paxton Moss</i>	58
RANGE BALLISTIC CORRECTIONS FOR THREE-INCH GUNS. <i>By Lieutenant Roger E. Baker</i>	60
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION	61
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	64
INFILTRATION COURSE. <i>By Captain Walter H. Dustmann, Jr.</i>	65
NEWS AND COMMENT	66
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	72
BOOK REVIEWS	97

PUBLICATION DATE: APRIL 1, 1943



Published bi-monthly by the United States Coast Artillery Association. Editorial and executive offices, 631 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., Washington, D. C. Terms \$4.00 per year. (Coast Artillery Association members, \$3.00 per year.) Single copies, 75c. Entered as second-class matter at Washington, D. C.; additional entry at Richmond, Va., under the Act of March 3, 1879. Copyright, 1943, by the United States Coast Artillery Association.

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVI

MAY-JUNE, 1943

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER. <i>Barrage Balloons (Camp Tyson Photo).</i>	
FRONTISPIECE. <i>K-9 on Duty (Photo by Wm. Brown).</i>	
ANTIAIRCRAFT WITH ARMORED DIVISIONS. <i>By Major Lyndon A. Long</i>	4
DOGS IN WAR. <i>By Lieutenant Harry B. Berman</i>	8
ANTIAIRCRAFT TARGET PRACTICE	12
THE JOURNAL NEWSREEL ( <i>Pictures</i> )	16
MIXED BATTERIES. <i>By "J. W. N."</i>	18
AIRBORNE BATTERIES. <i>By Captain John J. Stark</i>	22
37mm TRAINER FOR INDIVIDUAL TRACER CONTROL. <i>By Lieutenant Richard M. Bleier</i>	24
GERMAN DOCTRINE: AA DEFENSE	28
THE LIFE CYCLE OF A MINE EXPLOSION ( <i>Pictures by the Coast Artillery School</i> )	31
ASSIGNMENT OF TARGETS. <i>By a British Artillery Officer</i>	32
THE ARTILLERYMAN IN TRINIDAD. <i>By Lieutenant Owen J. Reamer</i>	33
OFFICER CANDIDATE SELECTION. <i>By Major George G. Bull</i>	36
NEW PRIME MOVERS ( <i>Pictures</i> )	39
STREAMLINED O.C.S. <i>By Major John Edward Aber</i>	40
HUNTING FOR DIAMONDS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Russel K. Havighorst</i>	43
THE S-2: HIS FUNCTIONS AND RESPONSIBILITIES. <i>By Colonel Frank L. Lazarus</i>	47
IMPROVISED SEACOAST DEVICES. <i>By Lieutenant William Watts</i>	51
NORTH AFRICA ( <i>Pictures</i> )	55
IT'S STICKY UP THERE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel K. C. Smith</i>	56
THE RELATIONSHIP OF THE EYE TO ANTIAIRCRAFT GUNNERY. <i>By Captain Erwin E. Grossman</i>	58
RATION BREAKDOWN. <i>By Lieutenant Samuel C. Stimson</i>	60
KEEP 'EM ROLLING ON ICE FLOES OR DESERTS. <i>By Richard Gordon McCloskey</i>	62
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	65
NEWS AND COMMENT	68
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	74
BOOK REVIEWS	97

PUBLICATION DATE: JUNE 1, 1943



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVI

JULY-AUGUST, 1943

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER. Color Guard, Camp Callan. <i>Photo by Sergeant O. C. Sweet.</i>	
FRONTISPIECE. <i>Photo by Coast Artillery Board.</i>	
MOVEMENT OVERSEAS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Lloyd A. Corkan</i> .....	4
GERMAN A.T. GUN TACTICS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel G. B. Jarrett</i> .....	10
TROOP LEADERSHIP FOR JUNIOR OFFICERS. <i>By Lieutenant John H. Thornton, Jr.</i> .....	16
THE .50 MACHINE GUN AS A SUBCALIBER "40" .....	20
ANTI-AIRCRAFT AROUND THE WORLD ( <i>Pictures</i> ) .....	24
IF YOU DON'T KNOW—YOU GET KILLED. <i>By Lieutenant Donald A. Carlson</i> .....	26
STEREOSCOPIC VIEWER. <i>By Colonel Maurice Morgan</i> .....	28
BARRAGE BALLOON OPERATIONS BOARD. <i>By Captain James S. Webb, Jr.</i> .....	30
CARTC TRAINING AIDS. <i>By Warrant Officer Sam Horowitz</i> .....	32
ITALIAN MATERIEL ( <i>Pictures</i> ) .....	34
INDIVIDUAL TRACER CONTROL. <i>By Major George W. Race</i> .....	36
NEBELWERFER 41. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	42
PRACTICE SPOTTING TRAINER. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Joseph S. Pivam</i> .....	44
SOLVING TRIAL SHOT PROBLEMS. <i>By Major John Parmakian</i> .....	46
INDIVIDUAL PROTECTIVE COVER ( <i>Pictures</i> ) .....	49
SHADOWGRAPH FOR RECOGNITION TRAINING. <i>By Lieutenant J. F. Carlson</i> .....	50
IMPROVISED DEPRESSION POSITION FINDER. <i>By Captain David J. Caldwell</i> .....	52
A METHOD OF EMERGENCY RANGE FINDING. <i>By Captain George E. Ellard</i> .....	54
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	56
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	60
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	66
BOOK REVIEWS .....	85

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1943



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVI

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1943

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER. <i>From Drawing by Private Charles Miller, AAA School.</i>	
FRONTISPIECE. <i>Night Practice, Camp Edwards AAATC.</i>	
AN AW BATTALION IN AFRICA. <i>By Major Henry von Kolnitz</i> .....	4
"IMPREGNABLE" COAST DEFENSES OF SICILY (Pictures) .....	9
AA IN THE BATTLE OF BRITAIN .....	10
TIP AND RUN RAIDS. <i>By Major M. R. Russell</i> .....	17
COMBAT ON GUADALCANAL. <i>By Sergeant Jacob I. Tenenbaum</i> .....	19
<i>By Sergeant Michael J. Hack, Jr.</i> .....	20
<i>By Staff Sergeant Murray M. Gross</i> .....	20
<i>By Corporal Phillip Kaufman</i> .....	21
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY WITH THE INFANTRY DIVISION. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Roger W. Moore</i> .....	23
INVASION COAST (Pictures) .....	26
CONTROLLED SPOTTING: THE FRAZER TRAINER. <i>By Captain Harlan W. Wandersee and Lieutenant Richard F. Wood</i> .....	28
AA GUNS AND THE FIRE DIRECTION CENTER. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Burgo D. Gill</i> .....	32
ANTI-MTB TARGET. <i>By Major Charles L. Beaudry</i> .....	33
AA: FRIEND AND FOE (Pictures) .....	34
COMBAT CONDITIONING. <i>By Major Vincent Usava</i> .....	36
SPOTTING BY SENSING FOR RAPID FIRE BATTERIES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel F. G. Tandy</i> .....	39
DETERMINATION AND USE OF CERTAIN STATISTICAL AVERAGES IN SEACOAST ARTILLERY FIRE CONTROL. <i>By the Coast Artillery Board</i> .....	41
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION .....	43
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	46
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	48
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES .....	53
BOOK REVIEWS .....	80

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1943



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVI

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1943

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER. <i>Night Scene, Oran. (Signal Corps Photo.)</i>	
FRONTISPIECE. <i>Infiltration Course, Fort Eustis.</i>	
GENERAL McNAIR'S MESSAGE	4
GENERAL GREEN'S MESSAGE	5
MARINE CORPS ANTI-AIRCRAFT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel H. R. Paige</i>	6
MUN AND GUNS IN MADAGASCAR. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel W. Odling</i>	11
THOSE 88's. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel G. B. Jarrett</i>	16
HIGH LIGHTS OF ACTION	20
FIRST AID FOR AW TRAINING. <i>By Lieutenant Cameron Brown</i>	23
THE MINE FIELD GOES ALOFT (Pictures)	26
ATTITUDES IN AIRCRAFT RECOGNITION. <i>By Captain Samuel D. McClelland</i>	28
FELLOWSHIP. <i>By T/3 Robert G. Bardwell</i>	31
SPECIAL AA FILM STRIPS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Charles H. Scott</i>	32
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY TRAINING LITERATURE. <i>By Major James A. Scott</i>	33
AAA IN THE BATTLE OF BRITAIN	34
BALLISTIC CORRECTION RULE. <i>By Captain Wellington Yable</i>	38
A TRAINING FILM IS MADE (Pictures)	40
ANTI-AIRCRAFT AS FIELD ARTILLERY. <i>By Captain Arne W. Haaland</i>	42
ELANT RANGE ESTIMATION. <i>By Lieutenant J. W. Mullin</i>	44
REFLECTING BORE SIGHT FOR 37mm M1A2 GUNS. <i>By Major Harold O. Johnson</i>	46
LONG OF THE AAA. <i>By Warrant Officer Henry Johnson and Staff Sergeant Herbert L. Miller</i>	48
POINTING 155mm GUNS WITH FIELD ARTILLERY TELESCOPES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Donald C. Hawley</i>	52
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION	53
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	56
NEWS AND COMMENT	58
COAST ARTILLERY ACTIVITIES	65
BOOK REVIEWS	80
INDEX FOR 1943	93

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1943



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1944

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



FRONTISPIECE. 155mm Rifle on Rendova. Signal Corps Photo.	
DUAL FUNCTIONS IN THE SOLOMONS. By Brigadier General P. A. del Valle	4
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN LANDING OPERATIONS. By Colonel Frank L. Lazarus	9
WITH THE AAA TROOPS ON AN AMPHIBIOUS LANDING. By Captain Jesse L. Lewis	17
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN NEW GUINEA. By Colonel J. B. Fraser	19
HIGH LIGHTS OF ACTION, PART II	21
WHEN THE CHIPS ARE DOWN. By Colonel Frederic A. Price	23
CANADIAN ARTILLERY (Pictures)	26
GUNS AGAINST AIRCRAFT. By Major General Joseph A. Green	28
THE BUMP CHARTS. By Lieutenant John D. Neill	31
MANEUVERABILITY OF NAVAL VESSELS. By Captain Robert S. Rowe	34
MOBILE SEACOAST ARTILLERY IN BEACH DEFENSE. By Lieutenant Colonel Donald G. Kimball	38
WHAT'S THE SCORE?	41
HITS. By Colonel O. D. McNeely	43
BRITISH AA CALISTHENICS (Pictures)	46
LEADS IN A NUT SHELL. By Major Kenneth G. Merriam and Captain Douglas R. Thompson	48
RAIL TYPE TARGET FOR SEACOAST ARTILLERY. By Lieutenant Colonel Bernard S. Waterman	50
CPX—SEACOAST ARTILLERY. By Captain Aleck F. MacDonald	52
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION	56
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	58
NEWS AND COMMENT	60
NEWS LETTERS	68
BOOK REVIEWS	84

PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1944



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

MARCH-APRIL, 1944

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



COVER. <i>AA Gun Landing at Rendova. Marine Corps Photo.</i>	
AUTOMOTIVE MAINTENANCE PROGRAM. <i>By Captain Milton H. Mater</i>	2
EFFICIENCY REPORTS. <i>By Major General C. D. Herron</i>	10
ROCKET TARGETS FOR AA ( <i>Pictures</i> )	13
AN AA BATTALION IN SWPA. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. Lester Henderson</i>	14
A TRAINING CAMP IN CORNWALL. <i>By Lieutenant Harold R. Daniels</i>	17
THE JOURNAL NEWSREEL ( <i>Pictures</i> )	20
GUN COMMANDER'S ACTION FOR 155MM GUNS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Wilmans K. Ballough</i>	22
CABLE LAYING: A SOLUTION. <i>By Captain John P. Buck, Jr.</i>	25
BRITISH AGAINST GERMANS. <i>By General Sir Bernard Law Montgomery</i>	29
WHAT IS YOUR DEAD TIME? <i>By Major George A. Hoffmann</i>	31
THE EUROPEAN FORTRESS	33
THE ATTACK TEAM STRIKES. <i>By Captain Frank Menacker</i>	35
GRAPHICAL ANALYSIS FOR AW FIRE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Bradley M. Cooper</i>	36
FIRE ADJUSTMENT FOR RAPID-FIRE BATTERIES. <i>By Sergeant Charles Wegener</i>	39
TRAINING AID FOR 155MM BATTERIES. <i>By Captain U. S. Jones, Lieutenant J. M. Jarvis, and Lieutenant M. E. Bishop</i>	40
ROTC MEDAL WINNERS	41
EMERGENCY TIME INTERVAL DEVICE. <i>By Lieutenant Robert J. Barnard</i>	42
BLINKER SPOTTING SYSTEM. <i>By Lieutenant Wallace A. Hopkins</i>	44
SIGHT DISPLACEMENT RULE. <i>By Lieutenant Clyde W. Beebe</i>	46
POLARIS ORIENTATION CHART FOR THE NORTHERN HEMISPHERE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John Parmakian</i>	51
COAST ARTILLERY IN ACTION	56
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	59
NEWS AND COMMENT	62
NEWS LETTERS	71
BOOK REVIEWS	85

PUBLICATION DATE: APRIL 1, 1944



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

MAY-JUNE, 1944

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER. *Multiple Mount AA on the Cassino Front. Signal Corps Photo.*

### FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:

THE VERSATILE "90." <i>By Major James S. Metcalfe</i> .....	2
ACK-ACK AT ANZIO. <i>By Lieutenant John L. Mullin</i> .....	3
BOTH ENDS OF THE TRACER STREAM. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Charles S. Vance</i> .....	5
SELF-PROPELLED AAA IN AMPHIBIOUS OPERATIONS. <i>By Major Francis J. Roddy</i> .....	8
EMPLOYMENT OF SCA IN ISLAND WARFARE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel H. G. Fowler</i> .....	11
THE ROCKET TARGET. <i>By Captain M. F. Sullivan</i> .....	14
BRITISH AA ROCKETS .....	16
CORREGIDOR (Pictures) .....	18
AAA WITH AMPHIBIOUS FORCES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Maxwell H. Thompson</i> .....	20
AMPHIBIOUS TRAINING (Pictures) .....	25
COMBAT REPORTS. <i>By Lieutenants James Raley and John Thornton</i> .....	26
STEPPING UP AW SPEED IN PANAMA. <i>By Private William Tusber</i> .....	28
TRAINEE COMMENCEMENT. <i>By Private Joseph E. Hoffmann</i> .....	30
CAN YOU USE FILM STRIPS? <i>By Lieutenant John D. Neill and Tec 5 H. D. McKee</i> .....	32
MOBILITY PLUS (Pictures) .....	35
SHOOTING ON WATER-BORNE TARGETS. <i>By Tec 4 John L. Denning</i> .....	36
WAR DEPARTMENT LUBRICATION ORDERS .....	37
IMPROVING THE PANAMA MOUNT. <i>By Captain Richard M. Conti and Sergeant William Bailey</i> .....	38
THE SWPA DEFLECTION BOARD. <i>By Colonel Louis H. Thompson</i> .....	41
TRAINING IN SLANT RANGE ESTIMATION. <i>By Captain Jay W. Tolman</i> .....	44
AAATC IN THE SOUTH PACIFIC. <i>By Colonel H. S. Tubbs</i> .....	45
BALLISTIC CORRECTION RULE. <i>By Lieutenant R. E. Nelson</i> .....	46
A TRACER TRAINER FOR THE M5 AND M6 DIRECTOR. <i>By Lieutenant William J. White</i> .....	50
SAFE LEADS FOR AA GUN TARGET PRACTICES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John Parmakian</i> .....	52
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	53
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	57
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	62
NEWS LETTERS .....	70
BOOK REVIEWS .....	81

PUBLICATION DATE: JUNE 1, 1944



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

JULY-AUGUST, 1944

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER. 120mm AA Gun. Signal Corps Photo.	
WE HAD TO DO IT. By Seacoast Artillery Officers of a Marine Defense Battalion .....	4
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
REPORT FROM ITALY. By Lieutenant Colonel Linscott A. Hall .....	14
AA ON THE SOUTHERN FRONT. By Lieutenant Frederick H. Ziervogel .....	18
NARRATIVE OF 3D BATTALION,—CA, 1942-43. By Lieutenant Colonel Henry G. Fowler .....	19
THE UNHAPPY S-2. By Lieutenant Harry Harris .....	22
A DATE TO REMEMBER. (Pictures) .....	24
SOVIET EMPLOYMENT OF SEARCHLIGHTS. By V. Cherednichenko .....	26
THE FIGHTER — SEARCHLIGHT TEAM .....	28
TARGET PRACTICES FOR SEACOAST SEARCHLIGHTS. By Lieutenant Colonel Percy F. Parker .....	31
PREVIEW OF A TRAINING FILM. Prepared at the Coast Artillery School .....	37
SUBMACHINE GUN COURSE. By Captain Harold M. Dudley .....	40
MONROE BEACH CLUB BURNS .....	43
THE KING'S MEN. (Pictures) .....	44
AZIMUTH DETERMINATION IN THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE. By Major George M. Hays .....	46
BRACKETING ADJUSTMENT BOARD. By Lieutenant Leonard Starr, Jr. and Captain Earle Mountain .....	49
SOME OF OUR SUBSCRIBERS ARE MISSING .....	51
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	53
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	57
NEWS AND COMMENTS .....	60
NEWS LETTERS .....	69
BOOK REVIEWS .....	84

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1944



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1944

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER. <i>The Landing at Guam. U. S. Navy Photo.</i>	
SALERNO TO ROME. <i>By Brigadier General Aaron Bradshaw, Jr.</i> .....	4
COAST ARTILLERY ACTION IN NORWAY. <i>By Captain Brynjolf Bjorset</i> .....	10
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
LOOKING DOWN ON CASSINO. <i>By Corporal Ralph "Pat" Roussell</i> .....	18
SOMETHING NEW HAS BEEN ADDED. <i>By Staff Sergeant Jac Bowman</i> .....	21
SINKING A JAP TRANSPORT. <i>By Captain James O. Murphy</i> .....	24
ALL ROADS LEAD TO BERLIN. ( <i>Associated Press Wirephoto Maps</i> ) .....	26
PREVENTION OF FLY-BORNE DISEASES IN ISLET AND ATOLL WARFARE. <i>By Lieutenants Louis Shattuck Baer and Ralph F. Allen</i> .....	32
NOT GOOD ENOUGH. ( <i>Pictures</i> ) .....	36
TEN PER CENT HITS WITH THE DIRECTOR. <i>By Lieutenant Frank B. Aycock</i> .....	38
THE ROLE OF TACTICAL AIR POWER .....	43
USE OF A DEFLECTION OBSERVER. <i>By Staff Sergeant Tadeus Patla</i> .....	46
THE JOURNAL NEWSREEL. ( <i>Pictures</i> ) .....	48
CALIBRATION OF 90MM GUNS FOR FIRING ON GROUND TARGETS. <i>By Major Victor G. Hines</i> .....	50
FAREWELL TO CAMP DAVIS. <i>By Captain John E. Slater</i> .....	53
MESS ECONOMY. <i>By Staff Sergeant Anthony Lofaro</i> .....	56
IMPROVISING INFINITY. <i>By Major Ralph W. Cooper</i> .....	57
CHART FOR ARTILLERY MET STATIONS. <i>By Technical Sergeant Donald E. Twitchell</i> .....	58
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	59
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	64
NEWS AND COMMENTS .....	68
NEWS LETTERS .....	77
BOOK REVIEWS .....	87

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1944



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1944

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER. <i>The Flag at Leyte. U. S. Coast Guard Photo.</i>	
CHRISTMAS MESSAGES. <i>By Lieutenant General Ben Lear and Major General Joseph A. Green</i>	2
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
NIGHT FIRING OF AW. <i>By an AAA Battalion Commander</i>	4
THE AW BATTALION WITH THE INFANTRY DIVISION. <i>By Major Paul W. Rogers</i>	5
SEACOAST ARTILLERYMEN MUST BE VERSATILE. <i>By Captains Thurman H. Hill and Louis B. Stebbens</i>	7
SUPPLY IN THE FIELD FOR AN AW BATTALION. <i>By Technical Sergeant Ray W. Kleinert</i>	8
FLUID FRONT FLAK. <i>By Captain Thomas M. Quayle</i>	9
FIELD EXPERIENCES WITH AMMUNITION. <i>By Captain J. P. Murphy</i>	11
ROCKET DEVELOPMENT	13
FLOATING HARBORS. (Pictures)	14
AXIOMS AND PRINCIPLES FOR BATTERY OFFICERS. <i>By Brigadier General E. W. Timberlake</i>	16
A TEST OF LEADERSHIP FOR BATTERY COMMANDERS	18
FACTS ABOUT FUELS AND LUBRICANTS	20
OFFENSIVE IN THE PACIFIC (Maps)	21
EUROPEAN THEATER. (Maps)	24
BOMBING OF AW FIELD FORTIFICATIONS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. Lester Henderson</i>	27
THE RULES OF LAND WARFARE. <i>By Captains H. C. Sawin and Mac Harlan</i>	30
LEADS FROM TRACER HUMPS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Kenneth G. Merriam and Lieutenant Frank B. Aycock, Jr.</i>	34
A.G.F. PROFICIENCY TEST FOR AAA BATTALIONS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Raymond E. Wilmarth</i>	39
PORTABLE PANAMA MOUNTS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonels James A. Muller and L. G. Mabr</i>	41
CIRCULAR RANGE SLIDE RULE. <i>By Captain K. S. Jones</i>	43
WINTERING ON THE COLD COAST	46
EQUATIONS FOR TRIAL FIRE ANALYSIS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Everett D. Light</i>	49
A DIFFERENT TRAINING INSPECTION. <i>By Major L. M. Orman</i>	52
VGT ANGLE RULE. <i>By Captain K. S. Jones</i>	54
MISFIRE <i>By Lieutenant Robert I. Knight</i>	55
PRACTICE COURSE FOR CLOKE AND M1 PLOTTING BOARDS. <i>By Lieutenant W. W. Peterson</i>	56
SOME OF OUR SUBSCRIBERS ARE MISSING	58
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS	60
TRENDS IN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY AND COAST ARTILLERY ORGANIZATION AND EQUIPMENT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel E. V. Hungerford, Jr. and Major F. N. Seitz</i>	65
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	67
NEWS AND COMMENT	70
NEWS LETTERS	78
BOOK REVIEWS	85

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1944



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVIII

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1945

NUMBER 1

## LIBRARY, ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY SCHOOL

### CONTENTS



OVER. <i>A Rocket-Firing LCI Approaches Mindoro. U. S. Navy Photo.</i>	
IA IN GROUND ROLES. <i>Prepared at the Antiaircraft Command</i> .....	2
TOKE IN DEFENSE OF A VITAL PORT. <i>By Colonel M. E. Barker</i> .....	8
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
FIRST AID TO THE INFANTRY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John C. Mazzei</i> .....	14
THE MORALE SITUATION. <i>By Lieutenant Martin E. Koskela</i> .....	16
COAST ARTILLERY REPORT FROM ENIWETOK. <i>By Private First Class John P. McCormick</i> ..	18
TURNABOUT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Bernard S. Waterman</i> .....	19
IN FRONT OF THE INFANTRY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	22
EMPLOYMENT OF HALF-TRACK MULTIPLE 50's. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel George R. Clemens</i> ..	25
VIET ARTILLERY IN BATTLE. <i>By Colonel N. Nikoforov</i> .....	28
IE CPX-NIGHT DRILL. <i>By Captain George S. Prugh</i> .....	30
CIFIC AND C.B.I. Theaters. <i>(Maps)</i> .....	32
ROPEAN THEATER. <i>(Maps)</i> .....	34
T'S GET ACQUAINTED. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Roland W. Boughton</i> .....	38
ISSIGHT TRAINING AIDS. <i>By Lieutenant Oliver J. Bryan</i> .....	42
2. <i>(Pictures)</i> .....	43
BRITISH VIEW OF THE AMERICAN SOLDIER. <i>London Times</i> .....	44
THEIR OWN MEDICINE. <i>(Pictures)</i> .....	45
IE INCREDIBLE PATROL. <i>By Corporal Russ Engel</i> .....	46
ACOAST METHODS WITH THE FA TRAINER M-3. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel George C. Vaughan</i> ..	51
IE JOURNAL NEWSREEL. <i>(Pictures)</i> .....	54
ELD ARTILLERY FIRING ON WATERBORNE TARGETS. <i>By Major John C. Linderman</i> .....	56
IENTATION DATA FOR TRIAL SHOT PROBLEMS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Everett D. Light</i> ..	58
AST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	60
TENDS IN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY AND COAST ARTILLERY ORGANIZATION	
AND EQUIPMENT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel E. V. Hungerford, Jr.</i> .....	63
AST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	64
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	66
NEWS LETTERS .....	77
BOOK REVIEWS .....	86

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVIII

MARCH-APRIL, 1945

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS

### SPECIAL CORREGIDOR ISSUE



COVER: *Corregidor. Army Air Force Photo.*

HOW THE JAPS TOOK CORREGIDOR. <i>By Colonel Stephen M. Mellnik</i> .....	2
THE LAST MESSAGE FROM CORREGIDOR .....	11
I HAVE RETURNED. <i>By Major Frank B. Moses and Major Paul A. Conlin</i> .....	12
CORREGIDOR RECAPTURED. (Pictures) .....	18
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
ARMY GARRISON FORCE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	22
TARGETS OF OPPORTUNITY. <i>By Captain Arthur C. Fitz-Richard</i> .....	23
AAA WITH THE FIRST ARMY .....	25
LIGHT ON THE SEARCHLIGHTS. <i>By Captain Harold R. Daniels</i> .....	27
JAP BARGES AT PELELIU. <i>By Sergeant Worth</i> .....	29
SOME SECONDARY MISSIONS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John C. Mazzei</i> .....	30
SECRETS OF THE SEA FORTS. <i>By Lieutenant Lance Dalziel</i> .....	32
NORMANDY FORTIFICATIONS .....	37
AXIS COAST DEFENSES. (Pictures) .....	42
THE FIRST REQUIREMENT OF A CITIZEN ARMY. <i>By Brigadier General Hamilton S. Hawkins</i> .....	44
UNIVERSAL TRIAL SHOT CHART FOR AAA. <i>By Captain Edward E. Slowter</i> .....	46
DIRECTOR M5A2. <i>By Major William B. McKinstry, Jr.</i> .....	50
HITTING GROUND TARGETS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Myron H. Blotcky</i> .....	52
TRAINING OF RED ARMY OFFICERS. <i>By Lieutenant General Vasili Morozov</i> .....	54
AZIMUTH DETERMINATION IN THE SOUTHERN HEMISPHERE .....	55
THE WAR IN THE PACIFIC. (Maps) .....	56
THE WAR IN EUROPE. (Maps) .....	58
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	62
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	64
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	66
NEWS LETTERS .....	78
BOOK REVIEWS .....	89

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVIII

MAY-JUNE, 1945

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER: *AA Bursts off Saipan. Coast Guard Photo.*

FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:

AW GROUND TARGETS IN FRANCE. <i>By Colonel John C. Henagan</i> .....	2
AN AW BATTALION WITH AN INFANTRY DIVISION. <i>By Major Charles B. Miller</i> .....	8
MORE AID TO THE INFANTRY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John C. Mazzei</i> .....	10
THE INNER RING. <i>By Private First Class Martin Fass</i> .....	13
ARTIFICIAL MOONLIGHT. ....	16
AW IN EUROPE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	17
THE AA DEFENSE OF THE REMAGEN BRIDGEHEAD. <i>By Captain E. Hamlin Turner</i> .....	20
AA WEAPONS SUPPORT THE INFANTRY. <i>By Captain Edwin W. Philbrick, Jr.</i> .....	22
EVERYTHING BUT COMBAT. <i>By Sergeant Kenneth Schomborg</i> .....	24
TRAINING CHINESE TROOPS. <i>By Captain D. L. Ducey</i> .....	28
SERVICE WITH COLORED AAA TROOPS IN NEW GUINEA. <i>By Lieutenants John H. Jemison and James A. Taylor, Jr.</i> .....	30
THE MUZZLE BRAKE. <i>By Oscar Schwager</i> .....	32
KEEP 'EM FIRING. <i>By Captain Richard M. Bleier</i> .....	37
ALTERNATE METHODS OF FIRE CONTROL FOR AMTB BATTERIES. <i>By Lieutenant Gustave A. Peyer, Jr.</i> .....	39
DEMONSTRATION OF AIR DEFENSE AT THE AAA SCHOOL. <i>By Lieutenant Archibald D. Eddy</i> .....	43
WEBFOOT ARTILLERY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Bernard S. Waterman</i> .....	46
A GRAPHIC METHOD OF AA ANALYSIS. <i>By Colonel C. H. Treat</i> .....	51
VICTORY IN EUROPE. ( <i>Maps</i> ) .....	56
PRESSURE ON JAPAN. ( <i>Maps</i> ) .....	60
SOME OF OUR SUBSCRIBERS ARE MISSING .....	62
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	63
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES .....	67
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	70
NEWS LETTERS .....	83
BOOK REVIEWS .....	87

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVIII

JULY-AUGUST, 1945

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER: <i>Marines wade ashore at Timian. Coast Guard Photo.</i>	
THE FUTURE OF THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS. <i>By Major General G. Ralph Meyer</i> .....	2
RETAKING THE HARBOR DEFENSES OF MANILA AND SUBIC BAYS. <i>By Lieutenant Perry Reed McMabon</i> .....	4
DROP ON CORREGIDOR. <i>By Major Thomas C. Hardman</i> .....	20
THE GENESIS OF FORT DRUM. <i>By Brigadier General John J. Kingman</i> .....	23
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
THE 90MM SNIPER.....	27
ANTITANK MISSION. <i>By Lieutenant Stanley A. Roicki</i> .....	31
BATTERY B's REVENGE.....	32
THE 863d AAA AW BATTALION IN THE BATTLE OF THE BULGE. <i>By Major William J. Krzton and Captain Warren G. Tyson, Jr.</i> .....	35
ONE AA MAN'S INFANTRY EXPERIENCE. <i>By Lieutenant E. G. Vendetti</i> .....	41
FIFTEEN DAYS ON THE GRIDDLE.....	42
TURNING ON THE HEAT.....	45
LITTLE-KNOWN FACTS ABOUT TRACKING RATES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel K. G. Merriam</i> ...	48
TRACKING WITH THE M5 DIRECTOR. <i>By Lieutenant Frank B. Aycok, Jr.</i> .....	52
AAA NOTES NO. 20, ETO.....	55
WAR MAPS.....	63
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS.....	67
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES.....	71
NEWS AND COMMENTS.....	74
NEWS LETTERS.....	82
BOOK REVIEWS.....	88

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVIII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1945

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER: <i>The Jap Surrender Delegation aboard the Missouri. Navy Photo.</i>	
ANTWERP X. <i>By Captain A. R. Dallmeyer, Jr.</i>	2
GROUND DEFENSE PLAN: Antwerp X. <i>By Captain William Edgar, Jr.</i>	8
SOME SIDELIGHTS ON ANTWERP X. <i>By Brigadier General George M. Badger</i>	11
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT OPERATIONS IN THE CBI THEATER. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel George A. Meigs</i>	14
WEATHER vs. SUPPLY LINES	19
"C" BATTERY FIGHTS TO THE LAST GUN. <i>By Lieutenant Conrad M. Fredin</i>	21
GROUND FIRE MISSION WITH TASK FORCE "D." <i>By Lieutenant Frank E. Solomon</i>	27
TRIPLE-THREAT TROOPS. <i>By Captain A. E. Martin</i>	29
AAA WITH THE 4th ARMORED DIVISION. <i>By Lieutenant Paul W. Sheldon</i>	32
90MM GUNS AT BALETE PASS. <i>By Lieutenant Perry R. McMahon</i>	34
BOMBARDMENT OF JAPAN. <i>By Colonel Theodore J. Daybarsb</i>	39
COMBATING THE UNIVERSAL ENEMY—DISEASE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i>	40
FROM CONNECTICUT TO THE PHILIPPINES. <i>By Captain Welles Eddy</i>	41
SECRET PHASE OF THE FLYING BOMB. <i>By Major E. S. Watkins</i>	43
AAA vs. LUFTWAFFE: 1 January 1945	47
THE 105th AAA BATTALION	50
AAA PLANNING FOR WATERBORNE INVASION. <i>By Colonel M. R. Thompson</i>	51
AAA PLANNING FOR THE INVASION OF SOUTHERN FRANCE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel S. S. Gregory, Jr.</i>	56
AAA NOTES No. 22, ETO	60
COMBINED CORRECTION CHART. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i>	69
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS	72
COAST ARTILLERY BOARD NOTES	76
NEWS AND COMMENT	78
NEWS LETTERS	84
BOOK REVIEWS	88

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXVIII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1945

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER: <i>Antiaircraft Machine-Gun Position along the Ledo Road. AAF Photo.</i>	
HELIGOLAND. <i>By Major M. R-C. Nanson</i> .....	2
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
BATTLE OF SUNG SHAN MOUNTAIN. <i>By Lieutenant Frank W. Hofstatter</i> .....	8
ACK-ACK TURKEY SHOOT. <i>By Captain John Thornton</i> .....	11
225th SEARCHLIGHT BATTALION IN THE ETO .....	13
AAA ON THE VILLA VERDE TRAIL. <i>By Lieutenant Perry R. McMabon</i> .....	17
THE ENEMY SEEKS OUR LIGHTS. <i>By Captain Roger C. Stroud</i> .....	21
FORTY-EIGHT HOURS WITH AN AIRBORNE BATTERY. <i>By Lieutenant John R. Coiner</i> ..	23
JAP PARATROOP ATTACK ON LEYTE .....	24
M-16s SPEARHEAD CAGAYAN DRIVE. <i>By Lieutenants C. W. Despain and Don C. Talbott</i> ..	26
SEARCHLIGHTS ON LUZON. <i>By Lieutenant Horace J. Dussault</i> .....	28
231st SEARCHLIGHT BATTALION .....	31
EXCERPTS FROM GENERAL MARSHALL'S REPORT .....	34
THEY WERE THERE! .....	38
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY TRAINING UNDER COMBAT CONDITIONS.	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonels Donald T. Michael and Benedict M. Holden</i> .....	41
AZIMUTH FOR 40MM GUNS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel James D. Caulk, Jr.</i> .....	42
LOCAL DEFENSE FOR SEACOAST ARTILLERY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Rowland K. Bennett</i> ....	43
THE GLARE BARRAGE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Russel K. Havighorst</i> .....	48
OVERLOADING? <i>By Colonel William B. Johnson and Mr. W. A. Combe</i> .....	50
THE TARGET-PRACTICE ANALYZER, M1. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel R. D. Heintz, Jr.</i> .....	53
FOR THE LONG HAUL. <i>By Colonel M. R. Thompson</i> .....	56
ONE ROUND—ONE PLANE. <i>By Captain Anthony B. Knollman</i> .....	58
THE FIRST ARMY'S AAA. <i>By Colonel C. G. Patterson</i> .....	59
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS .....	62
SEACOAST ARTILLERY TEST SECTION NOTES .....	66
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	68
NEWS LETTERS .....	80
BOOK REVIEWS .....	83
INDEX .....	92
BOOK LIST .....	94

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIX

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1946

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



ER: SCR 584, with Director M-9, in the Pacific. Signal Corps Photo.	
AR—A SURVEY. By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman	2
GERMAN STAFF ABDICATES. By Colonel Truman Smith	8
FROM THE FIGHTING FRONTS:	
AIRFIELD DEFENSE IN A HOSTILE COUNTRY. By Lieutenant Colonel Dallas F. Haynes	14
FLAK ANALYSIS, ETC. By Major John B. B. Trussell, Jr.	17
THE LONG WAIT	18
BATTLEFIELD ILLUMINATION FOR THE INFANTRY. By Lieutenant Perry Reed McMabon	19
AAA SEARCHLIGHTS ON THE NORMANDY BEACHHEAD.	
By Captain Frederick W. Eggert, Jr.	22
MOPPING UP BY AN ARMY AA UNIT. By Lieutenant Edward R. Newwald	24
A RECORD OF GROUND ACTION. By Major Francis J. Roddy	27
FIRE CONTROL FOR INDIRECT GROUND FIRE. By Captain Gerald F. Menting	31
GUAM—NO MORE BANZAI! By Private First Class John P. McCormick	32
BATTLEFIELD ILLUMINATION IN THE COLMAR POCKET. By Colonel John C. Henagen	33
SINGLE DEPARTMENT OF NATIONAL DEFENSE	36
10 DAYS. (Pictures)	41
ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSES OF MUNICH. By Captain Dan H. Barbour	42
BORNE AAA IN NEW GUINEA. By Captain Robert Marye	48
THE DAVID. (Pictures)	55
SHOOTIN' 68TH	56
ADMINISTRATION IN COMBAT AREAS. By Lieutenant Roland A. Jenkins	62
INCIDENT OF FIGHTER-SEARCHLIGHT COOPERATION. By Captain James A. Holloway	64
WOMEN BUY A TRUCK? By Tec/3 Bernard L. Miller	66
DEVELOPMENT OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Louis P. Smithey and Captain Charles H. Atkinson	68
FLAME CONTROL AT FORT STORY. By Anne Douglas	73
COAST ARTILLERY CITATIONS AND COMMENDATIONS	75
COAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES	77
NEWS AND COMMENT	78
NEWS LETTERS	88
BOOK REVIEWS	92

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1946



Table of contents missing from Volume 89 Number 2

# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIX

MAY-JUNE, 1946

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER: 40mm Gun. (Signal Corps Photo.)	
CAC HAS A DEFINITE FUTURE. <i>By Lieutenant General LeRoy Lutes</i> .....	2
ON THE ANNIVERSARY OF D-DAY .....	3
THE DECLINE OF THE GERMAN AIR FORCE .....	4
CAPABILITIES AND LIMITATIONS OF GROUND FORCE RADAR. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	8
THE 1st AA GUIDED MISSILE BATTALION. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel J. W. Rawls, Jr.</i> .....	14
ANTIAIRCRAFT ALL THE WAY. <i>14th AA Command</i> .....	15
WAR DEPARTMENT SCHOOLS PROGRAM .....	19
GUIDED MISSILES ARE COMING. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	21
GERMAN LONG-RANGE GUNS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel G. B. Jarrett</i> .....	24
AMERICAN INGENUITY IN PW CAMPS. <i>By Colonel Robert C. Gaskill</i> .....	27
MET MESSAGES IN THE ETO. <i>By Captain Joseph A. Pechman</i> .....	29
THE MISSILE IS THE ANSWER. <i>By Major Ralph M. Rogers</i> .....	33
RESERVES ARE THE BACKBONE OF PEACE. <i>By Brigadier General Edward S. Bres</i> .....	35
COAST ARTILLERY SCHOOL MOVES TO SAN FRANCISCO .....	37
AA BATTALION CONDUCTS SIGHT-SEEING TOURS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Francis J. Roddy</i> ..	42
V-2—THE "ATOMIC AGE" WEAPON. <i>By Major Hal D. Steward</i> .....	44
CONFERENCE RECOMMENDS COMBINED ARTILLERY. <i>By Major N. C. Ruddell</i> .....	46
ROCKETS AS OFFENSIVE WEAPONS. <i>By W. R. Cook, M.Sc.</i> .....	48
THE PSYCHOLOGY OF SURRENDER. <i>By Lieutenant Theodore Draper</i> .....	50
GOIN' TO GUAM? <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Homer B. Chandler, Jr.</i> .....	54
WAR DEPARTMENT ANNOUNCES POSTWAR ROTC POLICY .....	56
THE CURRENT MILITARY SITUATION. <i>By Colonel Conrad H. Lanza</i> .....	57
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	62
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION .....	68
AA SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES. <i>By Major A. R. Badger</i> .....	70
NEWS LETTERS .....	72
BEST SELLERS .....	76
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	78

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1945



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIX

JULY-AUGUST, 1946

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER: T-28E1 Half-track. ( <i>Signal Corps Photo.</i> )	
ATOMIC BOMB ATTACKS PAST AND FUTURE. <i>By Major General Leslie E. Groves</i> .....	2
GUIDED MISSILE CENTER ESTABLISHED AT BLISS .....	9
STABILIZATION AND CONTROL OF ROCKETS. <i>By Gifford White</i> .....	10
THE HISTORY OF FLAK INTELLIGENCE. <i>By Colonel Earl W. Thomson</i> .....	16
AN ASSESSMENT OF GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Julian M. West</i> .....	23
WEATHER AND RADAR. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	26
INFANTRY CONFERENCE AT BENNING .....	31
BATTLE ACCOMPLISHMENTS OF THE 34TH AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Tom W. Sills</i> .....	33
IN VAIN DO THEY SEEK A DEFENSE AGAINST LIGHTNING. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Albert J. Weinnig</i> .....	36
EMPLOYMENT OF RADAR BY XV CORPS ARTILLERY. <i>By Brigadier General Edward S. Ott</i> ..	39
FLAK VERSUS FIGHTERS. <i>By Major John B. B. Trussell</i> .....	42
ACTIVATION OF ORC UNITS .....	45
MAN FOR MAN. <i>By Lieutenant Lawrence A. Sanders</i> .....	49
NATIONAL GUARD CAC PROGRAM .....	52
SOUVENIR SHOOTIN' IRONS. <i>By W. H. B. Smith</i> .....	54
THE CURRENT MILITARY SITUATION. <i>By Colonel Conrad H. Lanza</i> .....	57
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	62
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	68
BEST SELLERS .....	76
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	78
COAST ARTILLERY OFFICERS APPOINTED IN REGULAR ARMY .....	80

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1946



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIX

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1946

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER: Proposed Shoulder Patch of the 14th AA Command.	
ACTIVITIES OF THE 14TH ANTI-AIRCRAFT COMMAND. <i>By Colonel Carl F. Tischbein</i> .....	2
RADAR COUNTERMEASURES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	8
ROCKET PROPULSION. <i>By Dr. R. W. Porter</i> .....	13
COOPERATION IN WEATHER. <i>By Captain Robert A. Porter</i> .....	16
ORDNANCE GUIDED MISSILE PROGRAM. <i>By Dr. Ancel St. John</i> .....	20
THE RED ARMY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	21
ROCKETS—THEY'RE HERE TO STAY. <i>By Colonel A. R. McKechnie</i> .....	24
EFFECT OF GERMAN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY ON IX TACTICAL AIR COMMAND —OPERATIONS. <i>By Major General Elwood R. Quesada</i> .....	28
FLYING ARMIES. <i>By Edwin E. Bomar</i> .....	31
THE DECISIVE BATTLE OF THE PACIFIC WAR. <i>By Walmer Elton Strobe</i> .....	32
A NEW AIRCRAFT MACHINE GUN. <i>By Colonel René R. Studler</i> .....	40
ACCORDING TO THE BOOK. <i>By Lieutenant Lawrence Sanders</i> .....	41
RETURN OF THE NATIONAL PISTOL AND SMALL-BORE MATCHES. <i>By Leonard J. Grassman</i> .....	45
THE CURRENT MILITARY SITUATION. <i>By Colonel Conrad H. Lanza</i> .....	47
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	52
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	60
ARMY GROUND FORCES BOARD No. 4 NOTES .....	71
BEST SELLERS .....	72
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION .....	74
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	76
ADDITIONAL LIST OF CAC OFFICERS APPOINTED IN R.A. ....	<i>Inside Back Cover</i>

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1946



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXIX

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1946

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER: One of the 71st AAA Brigade's Guns, Signal Corps Photo.	
ACTIVITIES OF THE 71ST AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Captain James G. Holmes</i> .....	2
RUSSIAN GEOGRAPHY—AN ASSET OR A LIABILITY? <i>By Colonel Carl F. Tischbein</i> .....	9
JET PROPULSION DEVICES. <i>By Captain G. H. Drewry, Jr. and Dr. Ancel St. John</i> .....	16
GUIDANCE FOR MISSILES. <i>By Gifford E. White</i> .....	18
THE FUTURE OF RADAR IN ARTILLERY. <i>By Louis N. Ridenour</i> .....	23
IDENTIFICATION OF FRIEND OR FOE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	27
A JOB WELL DONE. <i>By Colonel Robert W. Robb</i> .....	33
AGF TO SEND 400 OFFICERS TO CIVILIAN UNIVERSITIES .....	36
PROBLEM OF USING RADAR AGAINST GROUND TARGETS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John W. Green</i> .....	37
SEACOAST ARTILLERY. <i>By Captain Richard P. Fullmer</i> .....	39
LEADERSHIP IN WORLD WAR II. <i>By Major General Clarence R. Huebner</i> .....	41
PLANNING U. S. INDUSTRIAL MOBILIZATION. <i>By Leonard J. Grassman</i> .....	45
ACCOMMODATIONS OVERSEAS FOR DEPENDENTS .....	49
THE USAMP GENERAL GEORGE HARRISON IN THE HARBOR DEFENSES OF MANILA AND SUBIC BAY. <i>By CWO Arnold A. Bocksel</i> .....	54
MOONLIGHT CAVALRY. <i>By Lieutenant Jack C. Berry</i> .....	55
ACTIVE AND PASSIVE DEFENSE OF THE UNITED STATES .....	56
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	58
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION .....	67
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	68
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	76
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL INDEX, VOLUME LXXXIX, 1946 .....	79

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1946



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXX

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1947

NUMBER 1

D-31293

050.353

C652

## CONTENTS



COVER: One of 32d AAA Brigade's Guns, Signal Corps Photo.

ACTIVITIES OF THE 32d AAA BRIGADE .....	2
WHAT EVERY OFFICER SHOULD KNOW TODAY ABOUT THE ATOMIC BOMB.	
<i>By Lieutenant Colonel David B. Parker</i> .....	11
JUSTICE FOR THE BUMBLEBEE. <i>By Jim Marshall</i> .....	20
THE FLYING STOVEPIPE—HOW IT WORKS. <i>By Major J. P. D'Arezzo and Major W. B. Sigley</i> .....	21
COUNTER-MORTAR RADAR. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	26
PACIFIC FLAK INTELLIGENCE VERSUS JAPANESE AAA. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Harlan B. Ferrill</i> .....	30
WHITHER RUSSIA'S ECONOMY? <i>By Colonel Carl F. Tischbein</i> .....	35
THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Alvin T. Bowers</i> .....	39
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN AMPHIBIOUS OPERATIONS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel R. H. Holt</i> .....	43
DEPENDENT HOUSING IN THE PHILIPPINES .....	46
NEXT STOP THE MOON. <i>By G. Edward Pendray</i> .....	48
JAPAN—THEN AND NOW. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Robert C. Gaskill</i> .....	51
A SLIGHT MISTAKE. <i>By Lieutenant Lawrence Sanders</i> .....	52
ACTIVE DUTY TRAINING FOR RESERVE OFFICERS .....	56
OPPORTUNITY AND THE NEW ARMY. <i>By General Jacob L. Devers</i> .....	57
REDLEGS RIDE TANKS. <i>By Lieutenant Milton M. Meisels</i> .....	58
GUIDED MISSILE RESEARCH. <i>By Albert L. Ruiz</i> .....	60
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES .....	61
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	63
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	68
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	77
NEWLY APPOINTED CAC OFFICERS, REGULAR ARMY .....	80

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1947



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXX

MARCH-APRIL, 1947

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



COVER: <i>Church in Albuquerque, New Mexico, Photograph by New Mexico State Tourist Bureau.</i>	
THE LIFE AND DEATH OF THE 200TH COAST ARTILLERY (AA). <i>By Colonel Stephen M. Mellnik</i> .....	2
THE BEGINNING OF GUIDED MISSILE WARFARE. <i>By Dr. Ernst H. Krause</i> .....	8
DEATH TAKES A SLEEPING CITY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel David B. Parker</i> .....	12
THE LAUNCHING OF GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Dr. R. E. Gibson and Dr. A. Kosiakoff</i> .....	15
A STRONG AMERICA IS A PEACEFUL AMERICA. <i>By General Jacob L. Devers</i> .....	21
TRAINING OF RADAR OPERATORS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	22
BABY TAKES ITS FIRST STEP. <i>By Major Ralph M. Rogers</i> .....	28
WHO'S WHO IN THE ATOMIC RACE. <i>By Stefan T. Possony</i> .....	30
GUIDED MISSILE INSTRUCTION AT FORT BLISS. <i>By Colonel John H. Madison</i> .....	33
WARHEADS FOR GERMAN ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Walter H. Wallace</i> .....	35
THE ARMY IN THE ARCTIC. <i>By Major Hal D. Steward</i> .....	37
AMERICA CAN BE MADE BOMB RESISTANT. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	41
WAR DEPARTMENT SCHOOLS CHART .....	44
ARMY SEEKS BILL TO REVISE PROMOTIONS .....	45
AN INCIDENT ON SAIPAN. <i>By Lieutenant Lawrence Sanders</i> .....	47
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	50
"FLAK." <i>By Brigadier G. L. Appleton</i> .....	51
THE SOLDIER'S SOLDIER .....	54
INSTRUMENTATION FOR GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Colonel Leslie E. Simon</i> .....	55
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES .....	57
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	58
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	64
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	72
BOOKS AND MANUALS .....	75

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1947



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXX

MAY-JUNE, 1947

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER: Half-Tracks Coming Ashore at Anzio. Signal Corps Photo.

ACTIVITIES OF THE 35TH AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Francis C. Grevemberg</i> . . . . .	2
JET PROPULSION—PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE. <i>By Captain C. R. Tosti and J. B. Tuzen</i> . . .	10
CAN WASHINGTON BE DEFENDED AGAINST AN ATOMIC BOMB ATTACK?— <i>By Lieutenant Colonel David B. Parker</i> . . . . .	18
ELECTRON TUBES. <i>By Doctor Harold A. Zabl and Doctor John E. Gorham</i> . . . . .	25
PIPOLOGY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> . . . . .	31
WAR DAMAGE TO CORREGIDOR. <i>By Colonel Homer Case</i> . . . . .	37
SPRING INTERLUDE. <i>By Lieutenant Jack C. Berry</i> . . . . .	43
THE RADIO WAR. <i>By Air Vice-Admiral E. B. Addison</i> . . . . .	44
THE ARTILLERY SCHOOL. <i>By Colonel Parmer W. Edwards</i> . . . . .	49
THE NEW OFFICER EFFICIENCY REPORT. <i>By Major General Edward F. Witsell</i> . . . . .	53
NEWLY APPOINTED CAC OFFICERS, REGULAR ARMY . . . . .	55
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES . . . . .	56
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS . . . . .	57
NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	58
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS . . . . .	63
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	72
BOOK DEPARTMENT . . . . .	75

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1947



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXX

JULY-AUGUST, 1947

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER: Flag Raising On Corregidor (See Page 60). Signal Corps Photo.	
CORREGIDOR—A NAME, A SYMBOL, A TRADITION. <i>By Colonel William C. Braly</i> .....	2
JET PROPULSION—PAST, PRESENT AND FUTURE (Part II). <i>By Captain C. R. Tosti and Joseph B. Tuzen</i> .....	10
ORC GUIDED MISSILE BATTALION AT BLISS .....	14
"THE TURBO-JET." <i>By E. S. Thompson</i> .....	15
ROCKET PROPULSION. <i>By Dr. Louis G. Dunn</i> .....	23
NUCLEAR POWER—ITS MILITARY APPLICATION. <i>By Dr. R. E. Lapp</i> .....	30
OPERATION "BEEF." <i>By Captain Vance H. Taylor</i> .....	34
INDUSTRY UNDERGROUND? <i>By Leonard J. Grassman</i> .....	45
BUZZ-BOMB ASSAULTS ON LONDON. <i>By Colonel Joseph Rogers Darnall</i> .....	50
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	56
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES .....	57
INSTRUMENTATION AND ANALYSIS AT AGF BOARD NO. 4. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John G. Turner</i> .....	58
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	60
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	64
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	75
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	77

PUBLICATION DATE: 1 August 1947.



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXX

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1947

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER: 90mm Gun Position on Bougainville (See Page 54). Signal Corps Photo.	
ACTIVITIES OF THE 68TH AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Colonel Charles A. French</i> .....	2
ELECTRONICS FOR GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Dr. C. K. Stedman</i> .....	8
RADIO RELAY COMMUNICATIONS SYSTEMS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William S. Marks, Jr.</i> ...	11
THE NATIONAL SECURITY ACT'S EFFECT ON AAA .....	16
THE RADAR STORY. <i>By Norman Abbott</i> .....	17
A SIMPLIFIED SYSTEM FOR FIELD ARTILLERY EMPLOYMENT OF A 90MM AAA GUN BATTALION. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel J. M. Culverwell</i> .....	19
THE G.I. LETTER. <i>By Lieutenant Laurence Sanders</i> .....	20
OFFICERS POSE QUESTIONS ON THE FUTURE OF THE CAC .....	24
NAVIGATION BY ELECTRONICS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	25
ROCKETS AND SPACE TRAVEL. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	27
INTEGRATION OF THE FIELD ARTILLERY AND COAST ARTILLERY. <i>By General Jacob L. Devers</i> .....	31
INTO THE IONOSPHERE. <i>By Harold Berman</i> .....	32
THE FORT BLISS R.O.T.C. SUMMER CAMP. <i>By Colonel E. W. Timberlake</i> .....	34
MEET THE NAVY. <i>By Leonard J. Grassman</i> .....	35
ARTIFICIAL METEORS. <i>By Dr. F. Zwicky</i> .....	39
ASSIGNMENT OF RADAR SEARCH SECTORS TO 90MM GUN BATTERIES IN A DEFENDED AREA. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel J. M. Culverwell</i> .....	41
THE ARMY IN THE DESERT. <i>By Major Hal D. Steward</i> .....	43
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	51
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES .....	52
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	54
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	62
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	68
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	70

PUBLICATION DATE: 1 October 1947



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXX

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1947

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



COVER: 40mm Gun Position in Belgium (See Page 56). Signal Corps Photo.	
ACTIVITIES OF THE 45TH AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Colonel Gerald G. Gibbs</i> .....	2
THE EARTH'S ATMOSPHERE. <i>By Dr. R. J. Havens</i> .....	10
WARHEADS FOR GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Harold S. Morton</i> .....	13
THE FUTURE OF THE COAST ARTILLERY. <i>By Colonel D. W. Hickey, Jr.</i> .....	15
DAMAGE ANALYSIS IN ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY. <i>By Major Franklyn J. Michaelson</i> .....	17
MEET THE U.S. AIR FORCE. <i>By Orville S. Splitt and Murray Green</i> .....	21
GUIDED MISSILES AND FUTURE WARFARE. <i>By Major General John L. Homer</i> .....	24
CORREGIDOR AGAIN CHANGES HANDS. <i>By Lieutenant Clarence F. Craw</i> .....	27
ROCKETS AND THEIR FUELS. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	30
COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION EXECUTIVE COUNCIL HOLDS CONFERENCE .....	33
AGF GUIDED MISSILE ACTIVITIES AT FORT BLISS, TEXAS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Peter S. Peca</i> .....	34
NEW WEAPONS—NEW TACTICS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel F. P. Henderson</i> .....	37
THE NEW ARMY EXTENSION COURSES. <i>By Colonel A. E. Kastner</i> .....	39
EXTRACTS FROM "ROCKETS AND JETS." <i>By Herbert S. Zim</i> .....	42
"JAPAN WILL WIN THE WAR." <i>By Major John M. Wright</i> .....	46
NEW REGULAR ARMY APPOINTEES, COAST ARTILLERY CORPS .....	47
HELL IS GREEN. <i>By Lieutenant William F. Diebold</i> .....	48
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	55
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	56
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTER .....	62
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	66
CHANGES OF ADDRESS OF SUBSCRIBERS SINCE PUBLICATION OF ADDRESS SUPPLE- MENT .....	67
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL YEARLY INDEX .....	69
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	71

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1947



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

D- 32406

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXI

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1948

NUMBER 1

## CONTENTS



COVER: 90mm Gun Position (See Page 58). Signal Corps Photo.

ACTIVITIES OF THE 31ST AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Colonel Daniel C. Nutting</i> .....	2
THE PULSE JET. <i>By Eugene J. Manganiello</i> .....	9
GUIDED MISSILES AND THE NATIONAL DEFENSE. <i>By Captain C. R. Tosti and Joseph B. Tuzen</i> ..	14
LOCATION OF MORTARS BY RADAR. <i>By J. T. Evers and W. P. Goldberg</i> .....	20
ROCKETS AND THEIR FUELS (Part II). <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	25
EMPLOYMENT OF AAA GUNS IN THE DUAL ROLE. <i>By Major H. F. Rolph</i> .....	30
BUILDING THE NEW BRITISH ARMY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	34
GERMAN UNDERGROUND INSTALLATIONS. <i>By Major General C. T. Robinson</i> .....	37
THE LANGUAGE OF SOVIET PROPAGANDA. <i>By Colonel Carl F. Tischbein</i> .....	43
IF WAR COMES TO THE ARCTIC. <i>By Colonel Paul V. Kane</i> .....	46
DEFENSE AGAINST AIRCRAFT AND JET-PROPELLED MISSILES. <i>By Constantin Paul Lent</i> ..	49
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	51
THE PERSISTENT MAN. <i>By G. Edward Pendray</i> .....	52
FEDERAL RECOGNITION GIVEN CAC NATIONAL GUARD GENERALS .....	57
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	58
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION NOTES .....	63
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	64
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	70
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	72

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1948



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXI

MARCH-APRIL, 1948

NUMBER 2

## CONTENTS



COVER: 513th AAA Gun Battalion Chapel (See Page 54). Signal Corps Photo.

ACTIVITIES OF THE 102d AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Brig. Gen. H. Russell Droune, Jr.</i> .....	2
FROM AN EARLY RADAR DIARY. <i>By Harold A. Zabl</i> .....	8
THE PROBLEM OF THE STEP ROCKET. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	16
PSYCHOLOGICAL WARFARE AND PROPAGANDA. <i>By Colonel Robert J. Wood</i> .....	19
THE MOON ROCKET. <i>By Willy Ley</i> .....	23
ACCOMMODATIONS OVERSEAS FOR DEPENDENTS .....	27
OPERATION CLOUDBURST. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel E. A. Salet</i> .....	37
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	42
LEADERSHIP AS A HEALTH FACTOR. <i>By Carl H. Jonas</i> .....	43
CAREER MANAGEMENT GROUP MAKES OFFICER ASSIGNMENTS .....	45
PROPOSED REVISION OF FM 44-8 .....	46
AAA MUST EXPAND—AN EDITORIAL .....	53
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	54
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	61
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	70
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	72

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1948



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXI

MAY-JUNE, 1948

NUMBER 3

## CONTENTS



COVER: A Border Guard Post of Battery "A", 441st AAA Battalion (See Page 56)	
ACTIVITIES OF THE 44TH AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Brigadier General Ralph C. Tobin</i> .....	2
SEACOAST ARTILLERY RADAR. <i>By Colonel Andrew W. Clement</i> .....	8
THE DEFENSIVE FACE OF AIR POWER. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William R. Kintner</i> .....	13
FLAK INTELLIGENCE MEMORIES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Jesse O. Gregory</i> .....	18
CANADIAN-AMERICAN COOPERATION. <i>By Colonel Robert J. Wood</i> .....	25
TRENDS IN GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William L. Clay</i> .....	30
RADAR PLANNING DEVICE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	31
SCIENTIFIC INTELLIGENCE IN MODERN WARFARE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Henry H. Rogers</i> ..	34
MILITARY-INDUSTRY PREPAREDNESS ANNOUNCED BY THE MUNITIONS BOARD .....	37
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	38
PROPOSED REVISION OF FIELD MANUAL 4-104 .....	39
OBSERVING THE RUSSIANS AT WAR—A DIGEST .....	43
CHAIRMAN, MUNITIONS BOARD MAKES REPORT TO SENATE COMMITTEE .....	47
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION .....	55
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	56
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	64
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	68
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	72

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1948



# COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892 AS THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

VOLUME LXXXI

JULY-AUGUST, 1948

NUMBER 4

## CONTENTS



COVER—Third Army AAA Unit. Signal Corps Photo. (See page 50.)	
ACTIVITIES OF THIRD U.S. ARMY AAA. <i>By Colonel Frederick R. Chamberlain, Jr., and Captain John G. Wynn</i> .....	2
AN ANTI-AIRCRAFT DEFENSE OF WASHINGTON. <i>By Colonel Earl Wentworth Thomson</i> .....	7
THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT GUIDED MISSILE. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel William L. Clay</i> .....	15
FORT BLISS HOST TO U.S.M.A. CADETS .....	19
CIVIL DEFENSE. <i>By Leonard J. Grassman</i> .....	20
HOW NOT TO DO IT. <i>By Major Benjamin A. Spiller</i> .....	23
THE NATIONAL GUARD—OUR MODERN MINUTEMEN. <i>By Major General Kenneth F. Cramer</i> .....	27
DETERMINATION OF FIRING ERRORS FOR HEAVY ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY. <i>By Major John J. Shoemaker</i> .....	30
GENERAL DEVERS URGES COLLEGE LANGUAGE TRAINING AS DEFENSE ASSET .....	34
NEW ROCKETS GET TEST AT ABERDEEN .....	36
MANAGING MEN. <i>By Dr. Samuel H. Kraines</i> .....	37
WE SALUTE THE ROA AND NGA .....	41
OFFICER PROCUREMENT RELATIVE TO AAA EXPANSION. <i>By Colonel Perry McC. Smith</i> ...	42
COMMENTS ON "PROPOSED REVISION OF FM 4-104" .....	43
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	44
ARMY ESTABLISHES RESERVES' INACTIVE TRAINING PAY SYSTEM .....	45
ASSOCIATION ROTC MEDAL WINNERS .....	46
A WORD TO THE WIVES. <i>By Susie-Lane Hoyle Armstrong</i> .....	48
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	50
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	55
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	56
ADDRESSES OF ALL REGULAR ARMY CAC OFFICERS .....	59
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	71

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1948.



# ANTIAIRCRAFT JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOLUME LXXXI

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1948

NUMBER 5

## CONTENTS



COVER—Old Fort Bliss (See Page 52).	
FORT BLISS EXPANDS .....	2
REPORT ON AAA EXPANSION .....	6
AAA AND FASTER DUCKS. <i>By Colonel Clyde R. Nichols</i> .....	7
ENLISTED AND WARRANT OFFICERS CAREER GUIDANCE PROGRAM. <i>By Brigadier General J. J. O'Hare</i> .....	9
THE NEW ARTICLES OF WAR. <i>By Colonel Frederick Bernays Wiener</i> .....	12
BLOOD AGAINST THE ATOM BOMB. <i>By Jane Stafford</i> .....	17
THE GUARD IN SUMMER TRAINING. <i>By Major Ralph E. Pearson</i> .....	18
ORC TAKES TO THE FIELD. <i>By Major William H. Witt</i> .....	19
ELIMINATION AND RETIREMENT—RA, NG, AND ORC. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Franklin G. Smith</i> .....	20
SOME AAA TROOPS TO TRAIN AT CAMP COOKE .....	22
CAC WORLD WAR II DEAD HONORED .....	23
COAST ARTILLERY NEWSLETTERS .....	25
SEACOAST SERVICE TEST SECTION .....	30
ANTIAIRCRAFT JOURNAL ADDRESS SUPPLEMENT .....	31
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	11
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	52
BALLOT FOR COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION ELECTION .....	53
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	67
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	70

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1948



# ANTIAIRCRAFT JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOLUME LXXXXI

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1948

NUMBER 6

## CONTENTS



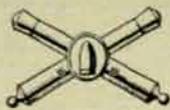
COVER—Saipan Model (See Page 60)

ACTIVITIES OF THE 59TH AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Colonel Edward Barber</i> .....	2
FORT BLISS HOLDS CENTENNIAL .....	10
THE AERODYNAMICS OF GUIDED MISSILES. <i>By H. J. Stewart</i> .....	12
REPORT ON AAA EXPANSION .....	14
HERE IS YOUR ATOMIC ENERGY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel David B. Parker</i> .....	15
WHO'S NEXT? <i>By Brigadier General H. L. Whittaker</i> .....	20
YOUR FUTURE FINANCIAL SECURITY—An Editorial .....	24
ORC PROGRAM NEEDS OFFICERS .....	26
DEAD MEN SHOOT DOWN NO PLANES. <i>By Major John B. B. Trussell, Jr.</i> .....	27
OFFICER PROMOTION POLICIES. <i>By Major General John E. Dahlquist</i> .....	31
AIRDROME DEFENSE IN THE ARCTIC. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Roy E. Moore</i> .....	33
GUIDED MISSILE INSTRUCTION AT FORT BLISS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Laurence W. Byers</i> ..	35
HOUSING FOR ARMY FAMILIES. <i>By Lieutenant General Henry S. Aurand</i> .....	37
ARTILLERY REPRESENTATION ON HIGH LEVEL BEFORE AND DURING COMBAT. <i>By Brigadier General C. E. Hart</i> .....	39
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	42
REPORT ON 120MM EQUIPMENT .....	43
EIGHTH AIR FORCE DEFENSIVE MEASURES AGAINST GERMAN FLAK .....	45
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY HAS AN ASSURED PLACE IN AMERICA'S FORCES. <i>By Preston R. Bassett</i> .....	51
THE BIG BEAR WETS HIS PAWS. <i>By Lieutenant Commander J. Burke Wilkinson</i> .....	53
OVERSEAS ROSTER FOR CAC OFFICERS. <i>By Colonel Perry McC. Smith</i> .....	58
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	60
BALLOT FOR COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION ELECTION .....	61
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	66
CHANGES OF ADDRESSES OF SUBSCRIBERS .....	67
ANTIAIRCRAFT JOURNAL YEARLY INDEX .....	69
BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	71

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1948.



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL PAUL H. FRENCH  
COLONEL LEONARD L. DAVIS  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAM C. RUSSELL  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1949

# Artillery JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXII JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1949

NO. 1

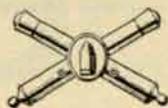
## CONTENTS

Cover—Battery A, 413th AAA Gun Bn on Omaha Beach (See p. 74)	
Activities of the First Army AAA. By Lt. Col. C. G. Patterson	2
Fort Bliss Provides For Its Children	11
Operational Aspects of Guided Missiles. By Lt. Col. Howard B. Hudiburg and Lt. Col. Richard G. Thomas	13
Widows and Children—Forgotten People. By One of Them	18
Your Survivors May Be Eligible For Death Benefit Payments	21
About Our Authors	22
Ninth Air Force Defensive Measures Against German Flak	23
Limitations of the Long-Range Missile. By Willy Ley	28
Airborne Thoughts for the Future. By Lt. Col. James H. Farren	30
Glossary of Guided Missile Terms	33
High Command—A Comparison. By Col. Robert Alan	49
Here Is Your Atomic Energy. Part II. By Col. David B. Parker	52
The Hook Report	58
Prevailing Winds In Air Attack and Defense. By Maj. William L. Molo	60
We Did It—But. By Col. Harry A. Markle, Jr.	64
Seacoast Service Test Section	72
News and Comment	74
Coast Artillery Newsletters	78
Coast Artillery Orders	79

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
MAJOR H. GLEN WOOD, Associate Editor  
DR. ANCEL ST. JOHN, Technical Adviser  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Beauford Z. Jones, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper  
Sgt Leo A. Donelon, Order Dept. Clerk



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL PAUL H. FRENCH  
COLONEL LEONARD L. DAVIS  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAM C. RUSSELL  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1949

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXII

MARCH-APRIL, 1949

NO. 2

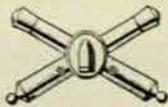
CONTENTS

Cover—A Graphic Illustration of the Combined Air Defense Team Activities of the IX Air Defense Command. By Lt. Col. William L. Thorkelson, CAC .....	2
Fort Bliss Low Cost Housing Plan. By Brig. Gen. R. W. Berry .....	9
About Our Authors .....	12
Self-Propelled AAA In Ground Support Of Infantry In Combat. By Major Bergen B. Hovell, GSC (CAC) .....	13
Missiles vs. Missiles .....	23
The Interception of Long-Range Rockets. By Willy Ley .....	24
1st Guided Missile Regiment .....	27
Byrnes Committee Submits Report On Future Of Guard and Reserve ...	29
Operational Aspects of Guided Missiles. By Lt. Col. Howard B. Hudiburg, GSC and Lt. Col. Richard G. Thomas, CAC .....	31
Preference Cards and Assignments. By Col. Joe D. Moss, CAC .....	34
The First Successful Firing Of A Two-Stage Liquid-Fuel Rocket. By Lt. Col. James G. Bain, OD .....	35
Report of Industry-Army Day Conference. By Col. Harold R. Jackson, CAC, PMS&T, MIT .....	36
AAA Should Be More Flexible. By Captain Keith W. Bose, CAC .....	37
Some Electronic Aids To Meteorology. By Norman Abbott .....	38
The Soviet Air Force .....	42
Fighter-Bomber Tactics .....	44
A German Antiaircraft General Speaks .....	46
Expendable Rockets. By Kenneth W. Gatland .....	47
News and Comment .....	48
Seacoast Service Test Section .....	53
Coast Artillery Orders .....	54
Coast Artillery Newsletter .....	55
Book Reviews .....	57

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
DR. ANCEL ST. JOHN, Technical Adviser  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper  
Sgt Leo A. Donelon, Order Dept. Clerk



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL PAUL H. FRENCH  
COLONEL LEONARD L. DAVIS  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAM C. RUSSELL  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1949

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXII

MAY-JUNE, 1949

NO. 3

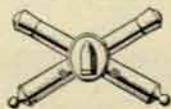
## CONTENTS

Cover—Ninth Army "Watch on the Cologne Plain"	
Activities of The Ninth Army AAA. <i>By Colonel John G. Murphy, CAC</i>	2
Artillery Career Field Ready	14
Inspector of Antiaircraft. <i>By Colonel Homer Case, CAC</i>	15
Yokohama AW School, Patterned on AAA School, Fort Bliss	18
Operational Aspects of Guided Missiles. Part III. <i>By Lt. Col. Howard B. Hudiburg, GSC and Lt. Col. Richard G. Thomas, CAC</i>	19
Honor Roll	22
Survey of Japanese AAA. <i>By Seacoast Artillery Research Board</i>	23
Report on AAA Expansion	30
Air Defense of The United States. <i>By Lt. Col. Floyd A. Lambert, USAF</i>	31
States of Readiness, Hq. 74th AAA Brigade	32
Status of Training Literature	33
Career Management For Officers. <i>By Col. J. C. Fry, Cav.</i>	34
Coordinated National Guard—ORC Week-End Training. <i>By Lt. Col. William P. Robinson</i>	43
The Turbo-Jet. <i>By E. S. Thompson</i>	45
Seacoast Service Test Section Notes. <i>By Col. R. E. Dingeman, CAC</i>	53
Defense of A Landing Zone. <i>By Lt. H. W. C. Furnan, CAC</i>	55
Flight Beyond The Earth's Atmosphere. <i>By Francis H. Clauser</i>	57
News and Comment	59
Coast Artillery Orders	61
About Our Authors	64

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper  
Sgt Leo A. Donelon, Order Dept. Clerk



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL PAUL H. FRENCH  
COLONEL LEONARD L. DAVIS  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAM C. RUSSELL  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of materiel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1949

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXII

JULY-AUGUST, 1949

NO. 4

## CONTENTS

Cover: Palletized M45—Turret of Btry D, 779th AAA AW Bn, Kadena Dispersal Area. Fighters in background.	
Activities of the Tenth Army AAA. By Colonel John I. Hincke, CAC	2
Trailer Life at Fort Bliss. By Major V. B. Cagle, CAC	11
Three and One-half Times the Speed of Sound	14
Introduction to Ramjet Propulsion.	
By Lieutenant Commander J. P. Field, U. S. Navy	15
The Air Defense of the United States.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Floyd A. Lambert, USAF	23
Air Force Guided Missile Program.	
By Brigadier General William L. Richardson	26
Atomic Bomb—The X-Factor of Military Policy.	
By Lieutenant Commander H. B. Seim, U. S. Navy	27
National Guard Encampments	32
Operation Comet	33
Information, Please. By Lieutenant Colonel Alvin B. Auerbach, Engr.	35
A Study of AAA Equipment	38
Honor Roll	45
The Battery Commander Sweats It Out.	
By Captain Peter P. Genero, CAC	46
Fort Bliss Photos	47
What Is Character Guidance? By Major General John M. Devine	48
Decline and Fall of Flak	49
Winners of the Coast Artillery Association Medal	51
Seacoast Service Test Section Notes	53
Bernard M. Baruch	55
News and Comment	57
About Our Authors	60
Coast Artillery Orders	61
Books—Manuals	63

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor

LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor

M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager

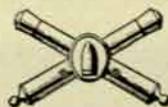
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.

Sgt Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper

Sgt Leo A. Donelon, Order Dept. Clerk



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES

PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER

VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY

SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN

BRIGADIER GENERAL LEONARD L. DAVIS

COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER

COLONEL PAUL H. FRENCH

COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON

LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAM C. RUSSELL

MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of materiel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1949

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as

THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the

COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVII

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1949

No. 5

## CONTENTS

Cover: Communications—the key to all military operations and of particular importance to Antiaircraft Artillery. Regardless of future developments that will increase the range and efficiency of military signal equipment, soldier-linesmen will continue to lay the wire and maintain the network that is the nerve center of Armies in the field.	
The Weak Link In the Antiaircraft Artillery Chain. <i>By Major Peter W. Pedrotti</i>	2
The Air Defense of the United States. <i>By Lt. Col. Floyd A. Lambert, USAF</i>	10
Inspector (Chief) of Antiaircraft. <i>By Lt. Col. Milan G. Weber, CAC</i>	13
The Group S2 Organizes the AAOR. <i>By Major Chester Morrill, Jr., CAC-DCNG</i>	15
Should There Be A National Defense Staff Corps? <i>By Colonel Robert Alan, USAF</i>	17
AAA Technical Instruction Teams	19
Rockets As Antiflak Weapons. <i>By Colonel Earl W. Thomson, CAC-Res.</i>	20
Selection of AAA Target-Practice Ranges. <i>By Major K. C. Coe, CAC</i>	21
Military Future of the Helicopter. <i>By Igor I. Sikorsky</i>	24
Honor Roll	26
The Light That Did Not Fail. <i>By Lt. Col. John T. Snodgrass, GSC (CAC)</i>	27
Brief On Computing Sight, M19. <i>By Lt. Col. Pat M. Stevens, III, CAC</i>	28
Hypervelocity Guns and Control of Gun Erosions. <i>By Orville H. Kneen</i>	29
U.S. Coast Artillery Association President Assigned to Command Fourth Army	34
Antiaircraft Journal Membership Listing	35
Georgia AAA Unit Wins Eisenhower Trophy	54
National Guard and Organized Reserve Training Activities:	
South Carolina Guard at Camp Stewart. <i>By Lt. Col. Julian S. Albergotti, CAC</i>	55
Report of 226th Antiaircraft Artillery Group Field Training, 1949	56
Field Training of the 260th AAA Gun Battalion, D. C. National Guard. <i>By Lt. Col. Given W. Cleek, CAC, DCNG</i>	56
Reserve Training at Camp Edwards	58
Antiaircraft Reserve Officers Help Train National Guard Gun Crews In New York. <i>By Captain David S. Oppenheim, CAC-Res.</i>	58
News and Comment	60
CAC Orders	62
Status of Training Literature	63
About Our Authors	64

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor

LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor

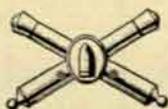
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager

Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.

Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES

PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER

VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY

SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN

BRIGADIER GENERAL LEONARD L. DAVIS

COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER

COLONEL PAUL H. FRENCH

COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON

LIEUTENANT COLONEL SAM C. RUSSELL

MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1949.

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as

THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1949

No. 6

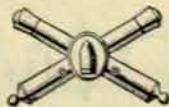
## CONTENTS

COVER: The SCR 584 remains the finest gun laying radar yet developed. It was far superior to any in use for AAA purposes during World War II.	
TRIAL FIRE SPOTTING WITH RADAR. By Major James N. Olhausen, CAC and Captain Francis P. LeMere, CAC	2
ANTI-AIRCRAFT OFFICER WITH TWELFTH AIR FORCE (AFRICA). By Colonel Franklin K. Fagan, USAF	7
HONOR ROLL	14
MISSILES FOR OUTER SPACE. By Lieutenant Commander J. P. Field, Jr., US Navy	15
OLD "AMMO" STILL A DANGER	19
COLONEL MOULTRIE'S FORT. By Jerome Kearful	20
SECONDARY RADAR. By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman, CAC	21
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS	24
1960-? By Lieutenant Colonel D. T. Michael, CAC-Res.	25
UNIFICATION AND THE NATIONAL DEFENSE. By Paul H. Griffith	27
ATOMIC DEFENSE—A CONSTRUCTIVE APPROACH. By Lieutenant Colonel Richard D. Wolfe, CE	29
SUBJECT SCHEDULES FOR NATIONAL GUARD TRAINING "FLAK DEFENSE OF SOUTHERN GERMANY." By Colonel Norman E. Hartman, CAC	33
SHOOTING WITHOUT FACTORS. By Captain Donald E. McArthur, FA	38
AUSTRALIA'S LONG-RANGE WEAPONS RANGE. By Lieutenant Colonel S. A. Morrison	40
BY THE ROCKETS RED GLARE. By Lieutenant Warren R. Hughes, USNR (Retired)	42
CHANGES OF ADDRESSES OF SUBSCRIBERS	44
NEWS AND COMMENT	47
COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION BALLOT	47
ARMY'S THIRD VOLUME ON WORLD WAR I	51
NEW OFFICERS ASSIGNED TO CAC	52
SETTLEMENT OF LIFE INSURANCE CONTRACTS	53
ANNUAL INDEX	54
BOOK REVIEWS	56
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS	64

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1950

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as

THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIII

JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1950

No. 1

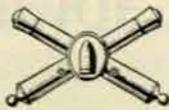
## CONTENTS

COVER: AAA barrage during night raid over Algiers, North Africa 1943	
A NEW TACTICAL DOCTRINE.	
By Major John H. Wiggs, CAC and Captain Gordon M. Gershon, CAC .....	2
"OPERATION MAVERICK" .....	8
CONSTRUCTION AND OPERATION OF AN AAOC.	
By Major T. P. Iulucci, CAC .....	9
AAA IN AIR-GROUND TEAMWORK.	
By Lieutenant Colonel C. G. Patterson, GSC .....	15
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	20
WHAT IS THE ROTC?	
By Colonel John I. Hincke, CAC .....	21
BEHIND THE SCENE WITH THE TARGET GRID.	
By Major Robert S. Stafford, FA .....	23
A VISIT TO THE 7TH INFANTRY DIVISION AAA FIRING RANGE. By Corporal Paul Hershey .....	25
ORGANIZING AND TRAINING AN ORC GUIDED MISSILE BATTALION. By Lieutenant Colonel A. A. Currie, CAC (Res) ..	26
MORE ABOUT PENSIONS AND LIFE INSURANCE.	
By Major James C. J. Ballagh, FD (Res) .....	29
COURSES OF INSTRUCTION, AAA & GM SCHOOL, FORT BLISS, TEXAS .....	30
A SAVINGS PROGRAM. By Lieutenant (jg) Roger Fredland, USNR	32
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE .....	36
ORIGINS OF ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Richard W. Owen, CAC .....	37
ARMY TO EMPLOY TELEVISION IN RESERVE TRAINING PROGRAM .....	40
A NEW CONCEPT IN COMPANY ADMINISTRATION.	
By Captain Maurice W. Kendall, Inf. ....	41
STOCKPILING: A MAJOR ELEMENT OF NATIONAL SECURITY. By Dr. John D. Morgan, Jr. ....	43
THE ATTACK ON PLOESTL. By Dr. Albert F. Simpson .....	45
A SUMMARY OF HISTORICAL INFORMATION PERTAINING TO CONTROLLED SUBMARINE MINING.	
By Colonel H. C. Reuter, Ord. ....	46
ANTI-AIRCRAFT AT AVRANCHES. By Major Harold W. Seidman, CAC and Major C. C. Sorensen, CAC .....	47
SIGNAL CORPS TRAINING FILMS .....	49
HONOR ROLL .....	50
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	51
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	52

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1950

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIII

MARCH-APRIL, 1950

No. 2

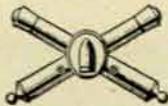
## CONTENTS

	Page
ANALYSIS OF AUTOMATIC WEAPONS LEAD REQUIREMENTS. <i>By Captain Harold Broudy, CAC</i> .....	2
TRAINING GROUP REPLACES GUIDED MISSILES REGIMENT AT FORT BLISS .....	7
FORT BLISS BOOK DEPARTMENT .....	8
OUR ANTIAIRCRAFT HAS A BRIGHT FUTURE. <i>By Colonel Donald J. Bailey, GSC (CAC)</i> .....	9
TEST YOURSELF ON RADAR. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman, CAC</i> .....	15
RECONNAISSANCE, SELECTION AND OCCUPATION OF POSITION FOR FIELD ARTILLERY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Edward S. Berry, FA</i> .....	21
THE ROTC FROM A TO Z. <i>By Colonel E. W. Timberlake, CAC</i> .....	25
AAA PROTECTION OF A RIVER CROSSING-REMAGEN. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel C. G. Patterson, GSC (CAC)</i> .....	29
GREAT ADVANCE IN RADAR AND TELEVISION PROMISED BY SIGNAL CORPS "G-STRING" .....	31
HONOR ROLL .....	32
MIDNIGHT OIL FOR REDLEG LAMPS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Dale E. Means, FA and Major Raymond J. Wilson, Jr., FA</i> .....	33
PART OF RECORD BREAKING ARMY ROCKET RECOVERED AT WHITE SANDS .....	37
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS .....	38
A PLAN FOR THE TRAINING OF UNASSIGNED RESERVISTS. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel John M. King, GSC</i> .....	39
THE FAST SUBMARINE. <i>By Ian Bremner</i> .....	40
ORGANIZED RESERVE CORPS TRAINING FACILITIES .....	41
OUR BANNER STILL WAVED. <i>By Jerome Kearful</i> .....	44
TEST YOURSELF ON RADAR . . . (ANSWERS) .....	45
GENERAL J. LAWTON COLLINS-ADDRESS .....	49
MODEL GUN TRAINER AIDS GUARD .....	52
AAA AT THE BRIDGE <i>By Mr/Sgt. R. L. Dineley, CAC</i> .....	53
THIRD ARMY CIVILIAN COMPONENT TRAINING .....	54
INDUSTRY-ARMY CONFERENCE AT NEW ORLEANS .....	55
AAA INSTRUCTION TEAMS .....	55
THE ARMY IN CIVIL DEFENSE .....	56
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	58
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	60
BOOK LIST .....	62

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. W. I. BRADY  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HÖVELL  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of materiel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1950

# Anti Aircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as

THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIII

MAY-JUNE, 1950

No. 3

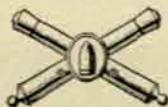
## CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: Twin 40mm Gun Motor Carriage M19.	
AAA AUTOMATIC WEAPONS IN CLOSE SUPPORT OF INFANTRY. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Dorsey E. McCrory, Inf.</i> . . . . .	2
ARTILLERY CONFERENCE. . . . .	9
ACK-ACK. <i>By General Sir Frederick Pile</i> . . . . .	11
OCCUPATION HEADQUARTERS. <i>By Captain W. L. Harrelson, GSC (Inf.)</i> . . . . .	15
EDITORIAL . . . . .	20
ARTILLERY MISSIONS BY HIGH PERFORMANCE AIRCRAFT OBSERVERS. <i>By Major Paul F. Wilson, FA</i> . . . . .	21
HONOR ROLL . . . . .	24
CIVIL DEFENSE PLANNING. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Barnet W. Beers, GSC</i> . . . . .	25
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE . . . . .	28
THE NEW MAP GRID SYSTEM. <i>Compiled by Major Donald D. Dunlop, Inf</i> . . . . .	29
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS . . . . .	30
UNDERSEA WARFARE AND SEA POWER. <i>By Rear Admiral C. B. Momsen, USN</i> . . . . .	31
AAA ACTIVITIES AT FORT CUSTER, MICHIGAN . . . . .	34
AAA ACTIVITIES AT FORT ORD, CALIFORNIA . . . . .	35
AAA ACTIVITIES AT FORT BENNING, GEORGIA . . . . .	35
ENLISTED COURSES AT THE ARTILLERY SCHOOL . . . . .	37
CAPTAIN JONES, WHAT IS YOUR PRIMARY ARMAMENT? <i>By Captain Kenneth H. Hendron, CAC</i> . . . . .	43
NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	44
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	47

COLONEL W. I. BRADY, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1950

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIII

JULY-AUGUST, 1950

No. 4

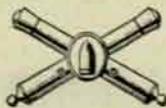
## CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: AAA SP equipment landing from an LST in preparation for Exercise Portrex.	
ANTIAIRCRAFT DEFENSE FOR THE INFANTRY AND ARMORED DIVISIONS. <i>By Major Edward W. Fitzgerald, CAC</i> . . . . .	2
MAJOR GENERAL JOHN T. LEWIS . . . . .	6
ARMY ANTIAIRCRAFT COMMAND. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel A. M. Lazar</i> . . . . .	7
ARMY TO OPEN 62 SCHOOLS FOR RESERVE TRAINING . . . . .	9
HONOR ROLL . . . . .	10
A TEST OF LEADERSHIP. <i>By Brigadier General Francis P. Hardaway, U. S. Army, Retired</i> . . . . .	11
ARMY ISSUES SEVENTH VOLUME IN HISTORY OF WORLD WAR I . . . . .	13
COURSES OF INSTRUCTION, AAA & GM SCHOOL . . . . .	14
THE ECHO BOX. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Leonard M. Orman, CAC</i> . . . . .	15
THE CASE OF THE AW DIRECTOR. <i>By Major Frank D. Pryor, Jr., CAC</i> . . . . .	17
WINNERS OF THE COAST ARTILLERY ASSOCIATION ROTC MEDAL . . . . .	22
244th AAA GROUP GRADUATES 18 OFFICER CANDIDATES . . . . .	23
KNOW YOUR FRIENDLY AIRCRAFT . . . . .	24
HEIGHTS OVER BOSTON. <i>By Jerome Kearful</i> . . . . .	26
ARMY REORGANIZATION . . . . .	27
THREE-YEAR TRAINING PROGRAM FOR ORC . . . . .	28
THE COAST ARTILLERY CORPS . . . . .	29
SPECIAL AAA TEXTS REDESIGNATED . . . . .	30
ACTIVITIES OF THE 35th AAA BRIGADE . . . . .	31
THE 65th AAA GROUP—CANAL ZONE AAA . . . . .	33
AAA ACTIVITIES AT FORT SHERIDAN . . . . .	35
THE FIGHT FOR OSCARSBURG. <i>By Lieutenant Colonel Virgil M. Kimm, CAC</i> . . . . .	36
ARE YOU READY FOR ASSIGNMENT TO A GM GROUP? <i>By Brigadier General J. D. Balmer</i> . . . . .	38
GUARDSMEN IMPROVISE INDOOR AAA TRACKING DEVICE. <i>By Major Walter M. Jakubowski and Captain Lester Mandell, CAC, Conn. N.G.</i> . . . . .	39
ABOUT OUR AUTHORS . . . . .	40
ARMY EDUCATIONAL SYSTEM. <i>By Honorable Gordon Gray</i> . . . . .	41
ARMY WAR COLLEGE TO BE RELOCATED AT CARLISLE BARRACKS . . . . .	42
NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	43
COAST ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	45

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charlestone, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
COAST ARTILLERY  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL JOHN H. MADISON  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Coast Artillery Corps by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of all the components of the Coast Artillery Corps in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1950

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
**THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY**  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
**COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL**

VOL. LXXXIII SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1950

No. 5

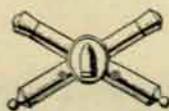
## CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: AAA Defense at Suwon In First U.S. Korean Ground Action.	
ANTIAIRCRAFT AT SUWON. By Captain P. LeR. Loomis, Artillery	2
GENERAL MARQUAT .....	5
A PLAN FOR RADAR MAINTENANCE. By Captain Jack E. Vaughn, Artillery, USNG .....	6
THE ONE-TWENTY MILLIMETER GUN. By First Lieutenant Elmo E. Cunningham, Artillery .....	7
GENERAL JOHN L. HOMER, FORT BLISS COMMANDER, RETIRES .....	11
ANNUAL COAST ARTILLERY PARTY .....	13
HONOR ROLL .....	14
GUERRILLA (Part I). By Colonel Samuel B. Griffith, II, U.S.M.C. ...	15
WHY ARE WE FIGHTING IN KOREA? By Warren P. Austin ...	18
MEMBERSHIP LISTING .....	19
WE'RE GETTIN' TOUGHER. By Major Forest Kleinman .....	44
227TH AAA GROUP .....	46
228TH AAA GROUP. By Colonel D. W. Bethea, Jr., S.C. N.G. ...	46
YOUR JOURNAL .....	47
DELAWARE GUARD. By Lieutenant Jack D. Hunter, Del. N.G. ...	48
EXERCISE METRO .....	49
ROTC SUMMER CAMP. By Colonel M. A. Hatch, Artillery .....	50
ARTILLERY SCHOOL CHANGES .....	51
TYPICAL FAULTS AND FAILURES AAA AUTOMATIC WEAPONS. By Captain Henry A. Oehrig, Artillery .....	52
TEXAS ARTILLERY FOILED A YANK INVASION. By Major John B. B. Trussell, Jr., Artillery .....	54
WRITE IT UP! .....	55
THE INFANTRY DIVISION. By Lieutenant Colonel Dorsey E. McCrory, Infantry .....	56
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	60
ELECTION BALLOT .....	60
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	63

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL JOHN C. HENAGAN  
COLONEL CHARLES M. BOYER  
COLONEL PETER W. SHUNK  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR BERGEN B. HOVELL  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Anti-aircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Anti-aircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1950

MAR 5  
JUL 9  
*Anti-aircraft*  
JOURNAL

Founded in 1892  
Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIII NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1950

No. 6

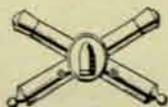
CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: "Flak Wagon" of the 82d AAA Battalion (SP) in Korea.	
AUTOMATIC ARTILLERY.	
By Major General William F. Marquat, USA	2
GROUND DEFENSE OF THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT BATTERY.	
By Captain Donald L. Ducey, Arty.	9
COMBAT ARMS INSPECTORS	14
40TH AAA BRIGADE ACTIVITIES.	
By Colonel Morris C. Handwerk, Arty.	15
GENERAL OFFICERS PROMOTED	17
HONOR ROLL	18
THE ARMORED DIVISION. By Colonel Hamilton H. Howze	19
TREATMENT OF POW—Editorial	23
A LOCK OF HAIR FOR THE GENERAL. By Jerome Kearful	24
DEVELOPMENT OF AW FIRE CONTROL.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Virgil M. Kimm, Arty.	25
14TH AA COMMAND HISTORY	27
ORIENTATION BY BACKSIGHTING.	
By Captain Peter P. Genero, Arty.	28
UNIFORM CODE OF MILITARY JUSTICE.	
Reviewed by Colonel Thomas H. King	30
KNOW YOUR FRIENDLY AIRCRAFT	32
TREATMENT OF PRISONERS OF WAR.	
By Brigadier General Joseph V. Dillon, USAF	34
LEARN TO FLY. By Brigadier General Francis P. Hardaway, USA (Ret)	41
AAA DOES ITS PART IN SOUTH KOREA.	
By Lieutenant Colonel J. D. Stevens, GSC	43
WE LIVE AND LEARN.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Russell M. Nelson, Arty.	44
SELF PROPELLED AAA IN DIRECT FIRE MISSIONS.	
By Lieutenant Colonel Walter Killilae, Arty.	46
TROPIC LIGHTNING DIVISION AAA.	
By Lieutenant Lowell H. Beilsmith, Arty.	47
GUERRILLA (Part II). By Colonel Samuel B. Griffith II, USMC	49
DREWRY'S BLUFF: A TURNING POINT.	
By Major John B. B. Trussell, Jr., Arty.	54
RECOMMENDED BOOKS	55
NEWS AND COMMENT	56
ELECTION BALLOT	56
MEMBERSHIP LISTING	57
ARTILLERY ORDERS	61
ANNUAL INDEX	63

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN

BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE

COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.

COLONEL ROBERT H. KRUEGER

LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III

MAJOR H. GLENN WOOD

MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Anti-aircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Anti-aircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1951

# Anti-aircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1951

No. 1

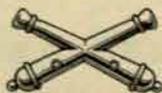
CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: C Battery, 68th AAA Gun Bn. firing the first 90mm guns in the Korean Campaign at Taegu on September 16, 1950. Captain Henry Turek, commanding.	
AUTOMATIC ARTILLERY IN KOREA. By Major General William F. Marquat .....	2
10TH AAA GROUP-DIVARTY FOR FIRST ROK DIVISION FROM PUSAN TO UNSAN WITH THE 10TH AAA GROUP. By Captain Arthur C. Brooks, Jr. ....	12
JAPAN LOGISTICAL COMMAND ANTI-AIRCRAFT WITH THE 7TH DIVISION. By Colonel Robert W. Hain, Jr. ....	13
THE 50TH AAA AW BATTALION IN KOREA. By Lieutenant Colonel Charles S. O'Malley, Jr. ....	15
TROPIC LIGHTNING AAA. By Captain Loell Bielsmith .....	16
FROM THE FRONT IN KOREA. By Captain Charles W. Harrison ..	20
THE WRITTEN WORD. By Captain B. G. Oberlin .....	23
SOP AAA GUN BATTALION. By Lieutenant Colonel Francis G. Gregory, Jr. ....	26
KNOW YOUR FRIENDLY AIRCRAFT .....	28
SUGGESTIONS ON MAINTENANCE OF THE MOBILE 40MM GUN. By Captain Phillip B. Duckworth .....	30
THE DAILY TASK. By Lieutenant Colonel Virgil M. Kim .....	32
TACTICAL USE OF GUIDED MISSILES. By Major N. M. Bengtson ..	34
TRIAL FIRE WITHOUT CHARTS. By Major Andrew R. Grant ...	36
ROTC CAMP, FORT BLISS. By Cadet Thomas N. Duffy .....	38
DEFENSE OF LARGE METROPOLITAN AREAS. By Major Charles F. O'Donnel, Jr. ....	41
LEADERSHIP AND THE STUDENT. By First Lieutenant Robert L. Hogan .....	42
BETTER EFFICIENCY RECORDS. By Colonel Strode Newman ....	43
SOME TIPS FOR JUNIOR STAFF OFFICERS. By Major John B. B. Trussell, Jr. ....	47
HONOR ROLL .....	48
ACK-ACK-TOO FAST TO DUCK. By Colonel Earl L. Mickelson ..	50
NATIONAL GUARD TRAINING AT FORT BLISS .....	51
BRASS AT FORT BLISS .....	53
THE CHAIN. By Captain J. S. Douglas .....	54
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	55
CORRESPONDENCE .....	59
BOOKS .....	61
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	62
	64

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN

BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE

COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.

COLONEL ROBERT H. KRUEGER

LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III

MAJOR H. GLENN WOOD

MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Anti-aircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Anti-aircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1951

# Anti-aircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV

MARCH-APRIL, 1951

No. 2

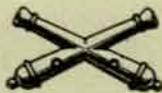
CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: An alert 40mm gun crew watches a Flying Box Car on the Korea supply run.	
AUTOMATIC ARTILLERY IN KOREA. By Major General William F. Marquat .....	2
AAA IN CLOSE SUPPORT OF AN INFANTRY ATTACK. By 1st Lt. I. M. Sarmiento .....	6
OPERATION "WE GO." By Lieutenant Colonel Thomas W. Ackert... ARTILLERY REPULSES CHINESE ATTACK. By 1st Lt. Robert Dall'Acqua .....	7
THE 68TH IN KOREA. By Lieutenant Colonel R. C. Cheal .....	12
OPERATION ROAD BLOCK. COMMAND POST LOCATIONS. By Lieutenant Colonel Walter Killilae .....	13
A RELIEF OPERATION. By 1st Lt. William C. Warlick, Jr. ....	15
CHONGCHON WITHDRAWAL. By Captain William F. Brown ...	17
DO IT NOW. By Colonel Robert W. Hain .....	18
EN ROUTE TO THE YALU. By Captain George H. Worf .....	21
WITH THE MARINES. By Captain Hal H. Rich .....	22
TROPIC LIGHTNING AAA. By Captain Lowell H. Bielsmith .....	23
THE TRIAL SHOT PROBLEM. By 1st Lt. Merton R. Ives .....	24
CALLUM'S REGISTER, GRADUATES, USMA .....	25
THIRD ARMY AAA TC, CAMP STEWART, GEORGIA. By Colonel James H. Fish .....	27
KNOW YOUR FRIENDLY AIRCRAFT .....	28
PSYCHOLOGY IN THE KOREAN WAR. By Colonel Amos R. Koontz .....	30
ANZIO ANTICS. By Colonel Linscott A. Hall .....	32
FIELD ARTILLERY GUNNERY TRAINING FOR AAA UNITS. By 1st Lt. William B. Campbell .....	33
HIGH ANGLE FIRE .....	37
ELECTRONICS CAREER FOR THE SOLDIER. By Captain Robert C. Mitchell .....	38
THE POTENTIOMETER CHART. By Captain Peter P. Genero ...	39
FRANCE AND THE WESTERN EUROPEAN ARMY. By Major John B. B. Trussell, Jr. ....	40
RECOMMENDED BOOKS .....	41
CAPTURED COMMUNIST WEAPONS .....	44
JET PROPULSION AND GUIDED MISSILES .....	45
PROMOTIONS AND ASSIGNMENTS .....	46
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	54
ANNUAL FINANCIAL REPORT .....	56
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	58
HONOR ROLL .....	59
	Cover III

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.  
COLONEL ROBERT H. KRUEGER  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
MAJOR H. GLENN WOOD  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1951

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV      MAY-JUNE, 1951      No. 3

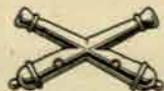
CONTENTS

	Page
COVER: Old Expendable (Identification requested)	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN KOREA. By Major General William F. Marquat .....	2
GENERAL FREDERICK ASSIGNED TO GREECE .....	7
STREAMLINING THE AAA GUN BN. FOR FA ROLES. By Maj. Walter T. Ride .....	8
ACK-ACK ON THE NAKTONG. By Lt. Col. Raymond C. Cheal ..	9
FROM AAOR TO FDC THE HARD WAY. By Maj. Harry Landsman .....	10
FIELD EXPEDIENTS. By Capt. William Y. Sinkovic .....	11
LIEUTENANT MYER AND THE COMANCHE LANCE. By Jerome Kearful .....	12
40TH DIVISION AAA ARRIVES IN JAPAN. By Lt. Col. Thomas M. Metz .....	13
THE AAA AW BN. (SP). By Lt. Col. Roy A. Tate .....	14
BAKER BATTERY IN THE ATTACK. By 1st Lt. Phillip H. Stevens .....	17
THE M19 AS AN OFFENSIVE WEAPON. By Capt. H. D. Callum .....	20
SUPPLYING A SP BN. IN KOREA. By Maj. Robert B. Hay and Capt. Edgar J. Ross .....	21
76th AAA AW BN. (SP) IN KOREA. By Capt. Russell P. Mahon ..	23
EARLY PRESS CENSORSHIP. By Capt. James S. Douglas .....	25
BATTERY SUPPLY. By Capt. Theodore Wyckoff .....	26
KNOW YOUR FRIENDLY AIRCRAFT .....	28
NEW SIGNAL EQUIPMENT FOR AAA. By Lt. Col. Peter W. Pedrotti .....	30
INDIRECT FIRE WITH 40MM AAA WEAPONS. By Maj. David B. McFadden, Jr. ....	33
KNOW YOUR SCOPES. By Lt. Col. Leonard M. Orman .....	38
YOU THINK WE'VE GOT FEUDS TODAY? By Edward Boykin ..	44
A MILITARY MAN LOOKS AT THE AMERICAN IDEAL. By Brig. Gen. David A. D. Ogden .....	46
ARMY AAA COMMAND .....	49
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	50
BOOK REVIEWS .....	52
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	54
GRAPHICAL FIRING TABLES .....	56

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred P. Presnell, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Bookkeeper



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.  
COLONEL ROBERT H. KRUEGER  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLENN WOOD  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Anti-aircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Anti-aircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1951

# Anti-aircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV

JULY-AUGUST, 1951

No. 4

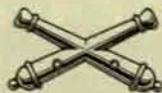
CONTENTS

ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN KOREA. <i>By Major General William F. Marquat</i> .....	2
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION MEDAL WINNERS ACCOMPLI AT CHIPYONG. <i>By Lt. Col. Walter Killilae and Capt. Clyde T. Hathaway</i> .....	11
SEARCHLIGHTS IN KOREA. <i>By Lt. Col. Walter Killilae</i> .....	14
THE 21ST AAA AW BATTALION (SP) IN COMBAT AT WAR WITH THE HALF-TRACK. <i>By Lt. Paul S. Vanture</i> .....	20
M16'S IN THE ATTACK ON CHANGGO-RI. <i>By Lt. Richard S. Craig</i> .....	23
LETTER FROM A SAILOR. <i>By Dana Burnet</i> .....	25
145TH AAA AW BATTALION (SP) HOMESTEADS IN HOK- KAIDO. <i>By Col. Riley E. McGarraugh</i> .....	27
CREW PROTECTION ON M16'S. <i>By Lt. Col. Walter Killilae</i> .....	28
"NEW LOOK" FOR M16'S. <i>By Capt. George H. Worf</i> .....	29
KOREA AWARDS MADE AT BLISS .....	29
HONOR ROLL .....	30
EDITOR'S VISIT TO THE AAA & GM CENTER .....	31
COURSES AT THE AAA & GM SCHOOL .....	32
AAA RTC .....	35
A SUBSTITUTE FOR TRIAL FIRE. <i>By Major M. R. McCarthy</i> .....	36
LEVELING 90MM AND 120MM GUNS. <i>By Capt. Peter P. Genero</i> .....	38
INDIRECT FIRE WITH THE M19. <i>By Captain Kenneth W. Swayze</i> .....	39
INDIRECT FIRE WITH THE 40MM GUN. <i>By 1st Lt. John H. Hoffman</i> .....	40
MASS TERROR: THE KEY TO COMMUNIST CONTROL. <i>By Andrew M. Denny</i> .....	44
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE .....	48
WHAT SHALL I DO WITH MY GOVERNMENT INSURANCE? <i>By Major Kenneth F. Hanst, Jr., and the JOURNAL Staff</i> .....	49
THE BATTALION AAA SURFACE GUNNERY SCHOOL. <i>By 1st Lt. Carl M. Guelzo</i> .....	52
503D AAA OPERATIONS DETACHMENT AAOC. <i>By Capt. R. R. Berger</i> .....	55
THE AIRBORNE DIVISION. <i>By Lt. Col. Page E. Smith</i> .....	57
AIRBORNE AAA. <i>By Capt. H. W. C. Furman</i> .....	60
HOW'S YOUR AIR MOBILITY? <i>By Lt. Col. George W. Shivers, Jr.</i> .....	61
SWEAT BLOOD AND SMILE. <i>By Col. Strode Newman</i> .....	63
HIGHLIGHTS OF THE 88TH AIRBORNE AAA. <i>By Capt. H. W. C. Furman</i> .....	65
BOOK REVIEWS .....	66
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	68
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	72

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTIAIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.  
COLONEL ROBERT H. KRUEGER  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD  
MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1951

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1951 No. 5

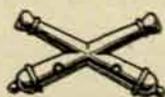
CONTENTS

COVER: 40mm gun crew of the 10th AAA Group provides air defense somewhere in Korea.	
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN KOREA. By Major General William F. Marquat . . . . .	2
AAA IN PATROL ACTION. By 1st Lt. Stuart H. Lassetter . . . . .	6
MILITARY JUSTICE. By Colonel Melton A. Hatch . . . . .	7
ANNUAL COAST ARTILLERY PARTY . . . . .	9
AAA CIVILIAN PROGRAM. By Staff Sergeant Don Hatt . . . . .	11
ANTIAIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN THE AIR DEFENSE TEAM. By Colonel Lamar C. Ratcliffe . . . . .	14
A FORWARD STEP IN ARTILLERY OFFICER EDUCATION. By Major General Willard W. Irvine . . . . .	15
BATTERY D, 15TH AAA AW BATTALION IN CLOSE SUPPORT. By Captain James R. McClymont . . . . .	17
HORSE 'N BUGGY AIR DEFENSE. By Major Walter T. Ride, Jr. . . . .	19
CHARLIE BATTERY AND HILL 88. By 1st Lt. Norman G. Halpern . . . . .	20
AAA TARGET PRACTICE—KOREA. By Colonel Thomas M. Metz . . . . .	21
AAA IN EXERCISE SOUTHERN PINE. By Lt. Col. Lawrence W. Linderer . . . . .	22
CAMP EDWARDS AAA TC . . . . .	23
899TH AAA AW BATTALION. By Lt. Col. Harold E. Roschow . . . . .	24
LIGHTED FUZE IN THE MIDDLE EAST. By Lt. Col. John B. B. Trussell . . . . .	25
A LABOR SAVER. By Sgt. D. C. Norum . . . . .	28
AA COMMAND . . . . .	29
DELAWARE GUARD. By Sgt. D. D. Preston . . . . .	29
HONOR ROLL . . . . .	30
EMPLOYMENT OF SELF-PROPELLED AUTOMATIC WEAP- ONS. By 1st Lt. Carl M. Guelzo . . . . .	31
I SEND YOUR SON INTO BATTLE. By Lt. Col. Melvin Russell Blair . . . . .	33
S3 RECORDS IN COMBAT. By 1st Lt. Carl M. Guelzo . . . . .	38
SERVOMECHANISMS. By Lt. Col. Leonard M. Orman . . . . .	41
LOUISIANA GUARD. By Lt. Louis A. Beninate . . . . .	44
FORT BLISS ROTC CAMP, 1951. By Captain Harvey H. Whitehill . . . . .	45
GOVERNOR BYRNES VISITS CAMP STEWART . . . . .	48
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE MANUALS . . . . .	49
BOOK REVIEWS . . . . .	50
NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	51
ANTIAIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION BALLOT . . . . .	53
ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	54

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL S. R. MICKELSEN

BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE

COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.

COLONEL ROBERT H. KRUEGER

LIEUTENANT COLONEL PAT M. STEVENS, III

LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD

MAJOR EDWARD T. PEEPLES

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1951

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

Founded in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as

THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1951

No. 6

CONTENTS

COVER: With vivid memories of last winter . . . members of the 21st AAA AW Bn. near Kwang-ju. <i>Left to right—Sgt. Joseph Slaome, Pfc. Jack Rothermel, Cpl. James Mattera and Pvt. George Bernasconi.</i>	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN KOREA. <i>By Major General William F. Marquat . . . . .</i>	2
THE WOLFHOUND'S FANGS. <i>By 1st Lt. Robert C. Morrison . . . . .</i>	7
THE A-B-C'S OF GROUND SUPPORT. <i>By 1st Lt. William O. Keeling . . . . .</i>	9
A REPORT ON TASK FORCE HAMILTON. <i>By 1st Lt. William O. Keeling . . . . .</i>	12
WITH THE 21ST BATTALION ON A TASK FORCE. <i>By 1st Lt. Karl F. Bennett . . . . .</i>	13
A BATTERY'S FLYING TACKLE. <i>By 1st Lt. Norman G. Halpern . . . . .</i>	15
A PLATOON LEADER SPEAKS HIS MIND. <i>By 1st Lt. Paul S. Vanture . . . . .</i>	16
PANAMA TARGET PLANES. <i>By SFC Don Hatt . . . . .</i>	18
AIR DEFENSE TRAINING EXERCISE—STATESIDE STYLE. <i>By Lt. Col. George E. Myers . . . . .</i>	19
WESTERN ARMY ANTI-AIRCRAFT COMMAND . . . . .	20
REACTIVATION OF FORT HANCOCK . . . . .	22
INTERSERVICE PROBLEM—JOINT SOLUTION. <i>By Major J. R. Woods and Capt. J. J. Dieringer, USAF . . . . .</i>	23
IT'LL BE COMIN' ROUND THE MOUNTAIN. <i>By Lt. Col. J. W. Hutting, USAR . . . . .</i>	24
THE LOW-DOWN ON THE T16 SHIELD. <i>By Lt. Col. Charles E. Henry . . . . .</i>	25
BETTER WIND DATA. <i>By Colonel Charles S. Harris . . . . .</i>	26
AW SIGHT TRAINING. <i>By Lt. Col. Arthur L. Meyer . . . . .</i>	32
32ND AAA BRIGADE. <i>By Capt. James R. Lewis, Inf. . . . .</i>	36
AMMUNITION FOR 90MM GUN. <i>By 1st Lt. Ralph J. Swann . . . . .</i>	37
TRAINING LITERATURE. <i>By Major B. G. Oberlin . . . . .</i>	42
HONOR ROLL . . . . .	43
MOVING TARGET INDICATORS. <i>By Lt. Col. L. M. Orman . . . . .</i>	44
THE WILD RIDE OF JOHN H. WISDOM. <i>By Jerome Kearful . . . . .</i>	47
ARTILLERY ORDERS . . . . .	48
NEWS AND COMMENT . . . . .	49
ANNUAL INDEX . . . . .	51

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
Sgt 1cl Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. WILLARD W. IRVINE  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANFY, JR.  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1952

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXV JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1952 No. 1

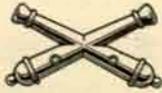
CONTENTS

COVER: Once antiaircraft, always antiaircraft: After ten months of ground combat in Korea, an unidentified plane arrests attention of Sgt. Howard Schaeffer, Btry D, 21st AAA AW Bn.	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN KOREA. By Major General William F. Marquat .....	2
GENERAL LUTES RETIRES .....	6
IN SUPPORT OF THE INFANTRY. By Lt. Col. Charles E. Henry	9
SUPPLY FOR THE SELF PROPELLED BATTALION. By Capt. Robert E. Eichling .....	11
BAKER BATTERY SUPPORTS THE WOLFHOUNDS. By Capt. John Popovics .....	12
865TH AAA AW BATTALION (SP) .....	14
SELF PROPELLED BATTALION IN GROUND SUPPORT. By Capt. Ballard B. Small .....	15
24TH DIVISION AAA. By Corporal John S. Aaron .....	18
SELF PROPELLED ANTI-AIRCRAFT IN KOREA. By 1st Lieut. Edmund A. Krekorian .....	20
OPERATION ORPHAN. By Captain William F. Rawcliffe .....	23
KOREAN MUD HELPS TO SAVE MARINE FLYER .....	24
ARMY AA COMMAND ACTIVITIES .....	25
A TRIAL SHOT FOR VT FUZES. By Col. Arthur H. Bender .....	27
POINTS IN PREPARING GUN FIRE .....	28
SHOOTING AT AN IDEA. By Lt. Col. James M. Edmunds .....	30
34TH AAA BRIGADE SPONSORS YOUTH CENTER. By Major Theodore Wycoff .....	32
BIRDS OF MARS. By Jonathan Norton Leonard .....	33
HONOR ROLL .....	38
IMPRESSIONS OF LIFE IN THE SOVIET UNION. By Alan G. Kirk .....	39
CANAL ZONE TRAINING. By Sfc Don Hatt .....	42
ANTI-AIRCRAFT AIRLIFT. By Sgt. William J. Tobin .....	43
AA AND GM CENTER ACTIVITIES .....	44
WITH THE 38TH AAA BRIGADE. By Major Robert J. Rutherford ..	46
COMBAT PAY .....	47
THE INVISIBLE STEEL CORE. By A. T. Lawson .....	48
78TH AAA GUN BATTALION IN AIR DEFENSE .....	49
EDITORIAL-ECONOMY .....	50
BOOK REVIEWS .....	51
NEWS & COMMENT .....	53
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	55

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. WILLARD W. IRVINE  
PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1952

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXV

MARCH-APRIL, 1952

No. 2

CONTENTS

COVER: 250th AAA Group, Col. M. Lazar, Commanding, fire 120-mm gun during inspection of their positions by Maj. Gen. Willard W. Irvine.	
SUPPLY REORGANIZATION FOR WORLD WAR II. By Lieut. Gen. LeRoy Lutes .....	2
COLONEL HENNIG AND THE 10TH AAA GROUP .....	7
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY IN KOREA. By Maj. Gen. William F. Marquat .....	8
AIR DEFENSE MORE DIFFICULT FOR RUSSIA THAN FOR U.S. By Brig. Gen. Thomas R. Phillips .....	11
CIVILIAN AUXILIARIES. By Maj. Gen. Paul W. Rutledge .....	13
FIRE CONTROL SYSTEM SCR-584. By Major Francis M. Connelly	16
AIDS TO TARGET SELECTION. By Major M. R. McCarthy .....	17
GENERAL PORTER MAKES HISTORY. By Jerome Kearful .....	19
WITH THE 15TH AAA AW BATTALION (SP). By Capt. Charles F. Farber .....	20
THE SAGA OF "WHISTLING DICK." By Lt. Col. John B. B. Trussell, Jr. ....	22
KNOW YOUR FRIENDLY AIRCRAFT .....	24
THE FIRST DAYS IN KOREA. By Brig. Gen. George B. Barth .....	26
HONOR ROLL .....	30
OFFICER CANDIDATE SCHOOL AT FORT BLISS. By Capt. Joseph E. Melanson, Jr. ....	31
COMBAT LEADERSHIP. By Maj. Gen. Terry Allen .....	32
TRAINING IN THE 35TH AAA BRIGADE. By Major Villa Carter	34
FORT BLISS ACTIVITIES .....	35
PLOTTING BY VIEWCASTER. By Sgt. William J. Tobin .....	36
56TH AAA BRIGADE. By 1st Lt. Donald E. Harkins .....	37
CAMP STEWART ACTIVITIES .....	38
WATCH YOUR RCAT'S. By Major Theodore Wyckoff and 1st Lt. Charles A. Dennen ...	39
88TH AIRBORNE BATTALION—EXERCISE SNOWFALL. By Capt. Blaine Young .....	40
EXERCISE HELPFUL. By Col. C. G. Patterson .....	41
BOOK REVIEWS .....	43
NEWS & COMMENT .....	44
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	47

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



Missing Volume 96 Issue 3 1952

THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLow, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1952

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXV

JULY-AUGUST, 1952

No. 4

CONTENTS

COVER: Maj. A. H. Beebe, Jr., Senior Team Instructor, B Battery, affixes red streamers to battery guidons. Red streamer symbolizes senior class status. L to R: George Francis Chandler, James Blaine Gillen, Jr., Fred Illsley Baker, Jr., James Vincent Crevier, Bryant Wesley Smith.	
SUPPLY: WORLD WAR II. By Lt. Gen. LeRoy Lutes	2
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION ROTC MEDAL AWARD WINNERS	8
UNIFICATION DISAPPOINTING, SHORT IN UNITY, SAVINGS. By Brig. Gen. Thomas R. Phillips	9
WAR CLOUDS. By Brig. Gen. Thomas R. Phillips	10
THE AERODYNAMICS OF GUIDED MISSILES. By Capt. Patrick W. Powers	12
INDO-CHINA: OUTPOST OF ANTI-COMMUNISM. By Lt. Col. John B. B. Trussell, Jr.	15
THE PORTOBEL MACHINE GUN TRAINER. By Major Theodore Wyckoff and 1st Lt. Reuben J. Rutledge	18
SAAA, MANORBIER. By Major M. R. McCarthy	19
AAA OFFICER CANDIDATE SCHOOL. By Captain Joseph E. Melanson, Jr.	22
THE FAR EAST ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY SCHOOL. By Lt. Col. William H. Nicolson	24
DIESEL GENERATORS. By Captain Frank J. Jansen	26
TRACER EXPEDIENT. By Capt. Frank J. Romano	27
YOU AND YOUR FIELD TELEPHONE EE-EIGHT. By Capt. William F. Brown	28
RCAT'S IN JAPAN. By 1st Lt. Leland V. Hamlin	30
65TH AAA GROUP IN THE FIELD. By SFC Don Hatt	31
FORT BLISS ACTIVITIES	32
TRAINING LITERATURE. By Major B. G. Oberlin	33
35TH BRIGADE IN FIELD POSITIONS	34
THE DEVELOPMENT OF HEAVY ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY. By Col. William J. Wuest	35
AAA RTC	37
HONOR ROLL	38
AN AAA BN. GUARDED THE NAZI GREAT. By Lt. Col. Richard W. Owen	39
GENERAL LEWIS PROMOTED	42
GENERAL OFFICER ASSIGNMENTS	43
NEWS AND COMMENT	44
ARTILLERY ORDERS	47

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl Ralph N. Charleston, Cir. Mgr.  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.

BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE

COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.

COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN

LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY

LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD

MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: October 1, 1952

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXV

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1952

No. 5

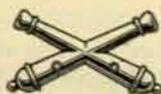
CONTENTS

COVER: The 11th AAA AW Bn. (SP) commanded by Lt. Col. John E. Wales passes in review before Hon. Walter J. Donnelly, former U. S. High Commissioner for Austria, upon his departure from Salzburg to become U. S. Ambassador to Germany. <span style="float: right;">U. S. Army Photo</span>	
SUPPLY: WORLD WAR II. By Lieut. Gen. LeRoy Lutes	2
THE SP PLATOON SUPPORTS A COMBAT PATROL. By Capt. B. B. Small	9
MERGER PROPOSAL—ASSOCIATION BALLOT	12
WITH THE SEVENTH DIVISION IN KOREA. By Lt. Col. James M. Moore	13
THE SHELLING REPORT. By Capt. B. B. Small	15
INTEGRATED EDUCATION OF ARTILLERY OFFICERS	20
RADAR OPERATORS. By Lt. Col. Leonard M. Orman	21
SCR 584 RADAR TIPS. By Capt. Floyd H. Bjorklund	22
AW TRAINING IN THE AAA RTC. By Cpl. Robert L. Flora	24
FORT BLISS NEWS	25
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE. By Major B. G. Oberlin	28
1952 AAA ROTC SUMMER CAMP. By Capt. Roy P. Rogers	29
ANNUAL COAST ARTILLERY PARTY	30
ON-SITE PHYSICAL TRAINING. By 1st Lt. Donald E. Harkins	31
THE DEVELOPMENT OF HEAVY ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY. By Col. William J. Wuest	32
GUIDED MISSILE PROPULSION. By Capt. Patrick W. Powers	35
THE MOST DIFFICULT JOB IN THE ARMY? By Lt. Robert L. Hogan	38
COST CONSCIOUSNESS IN THE 34TH AAA BRIGADE. By Major Theodore Wyckoff	40
53RD AAA BRIGADE. By Lt. Loren F. Schmidtberger	41
GENERAL LEMNITZER—THREE STARS	42
WITH THE AAA BRIGADES	43
HAIL AND FAREWELL. By Sgt. William J. Tobin	44
NEWS AND COMMENT	45
ARTILLERY ORDERS	47

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL THOMAS F. MULLANEY, JR.  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL H. GLEN WOOD  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions, by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: December 1, 1952

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED in 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXV NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1952 No. 6

CONTENTS

COVER: Action in Exercise Hardrocks in Japan. See page 29.	
TO ALL MEMBERS OF THE U.S. ANTI-AIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION .....	2
SUPPLY: WORLD WAR II. <i>By Lieut. Gen. LeRoy Lutes</i> .....	4
GENERAL J. LAWTON COLLINS .....	9
RADIOSONDE. <i>By Major Harry R. Jackson</i> .....	17
SIMPLIFIED WIND DETERMINATION. <i>By Major H. R. Jackson and PFC. J. G. Torian</i> .....	18
THE FIRST GUIDED MISSILE GROUP. <i>By Capt. Andrew G. Favret</i> ..	21
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	24
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE. <i>By Major B. G. Oberlin</i> ..	25
INDIRECT FIRE WITH THE 40MM GUN. <i>By Capt. William S. Haller</i> .....	26
AAA SPECIALIST BN AT BLISS .....	27
TRAINING EXERCISE: HARDROCKS. <i>By Col. Thomas M. Metz</i> ..	29
HONOR ROLL .....	30
SIMULATED FIRING PRACTICE. <i>By Lt. Col. Leonard S. Allen</i> ..	31
GUIDED MISSILE GUIDANCE. <i>By Capt. Robert W. Fye</i> .....	32
NEW 280MM GUN .....	36
BUNKER BUSTING IN THE SECOND DIVISION. <i>By Capt. Ballard B. Small</i> .....	37
NEW FLYING TRAILER .....	40
HEAVY DROPPING AUTOMATIC WEAPONS. <i>By Capt. Charles E. Vandervort</i> .....	41
READY TO FIRE ON D-DAY .....	42
HOUSING: A PROBLEM IN EUCOM .....	43
BOOK REVIEWS .....	44
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	45
U.S. ANTI-AIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION BALLOT .....	45
ARTILLERY ORDERS .....	46
ANNUAL INDEX .....	47

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
Sgt Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

- BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.
- BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE
- BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE
- COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN
- LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY
- LIEUTENANT COLONEL GEORGE W. BEST, JR.
- MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of materiel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: February 1, 1953

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
**THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY**  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
**COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL**

VOL. LXXXVI      JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1953      No. 1

CONTENTS

COVER: White House photo by Harris & Ewing, Washington, D. C., reprinted by courtesy of *The Quartermaster Review*.

SUPPLY: WORLD WAR II. *By Lt. Gen. LeRoy Lutes* ..... 2

THE NEW DEFENSE TEAM ..... 10

34th AAA BRIGADE. *By Major Theodore Wyckoff* ..... 10

THE ARMY BUDGET. *By Lt. Col. Chester E. Glassen* ..... 11

GRAND STRATEGY AND THE AMERICAN PEOPLE.  
*By Brig. Gen. Paul M. Robinett* ..... 17

35th AAA BRIGADE UNITS IN THE INAUGURAL ..... 19

SOUTH KOREANS AND FREE CHINESE TRAIN TO FIGHT  
REDS—U.S. HELPS. *By Brig. Gen. Thomas R. Phillips* ..... 20

HONOR ROLL ..... 22

THE DEVELOPMENT OF HEAVY ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTIL-  
LERY. *By Col. William J. Wuest* ..... 23

THE MERGER ..... 26

IMPROVING THE ROTC COURSE. *By Captain Alban E. Reid, Jr.* 27

ANTI-AIRCRAFT ROTC AT TEXAS A & M.  
*By 1st Lt. Andrew J. Armstrong* ..... 29

PASS THE AMMUNITION. *By George Fielding Eliot* ..... 31

29th AAA AW BN. (SP) WINS FIRST CAV. TROPHY ..... 34

WHAT HAS BECOME OF THE NCO? *By Captain Russell P. Mahon* 35

3rd AAA AW BN. (SP) IN KOREA ..... 36

STAND UP AND HOOK UP. *By Lt. Col. G. B. Macaulay* ..... 37

ROADBLOCK. *By Major John C. Fralish* ..... 38

FORT BLISS NEWS ..... 44

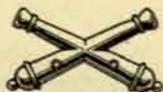
NEWS AND COMMENT ..... 46

ARTILLERY ORDERS ..... 47

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
Sgt Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL GEORGE W. BEST, JR.  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: April 1, 1953

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVI

MARCH-APRIL, 1953

No. 2

CONTENTS

COVER: Dedication ceremony of the Fort Bliss Replica, 1948.	
THE ANTI-AIRCRAFT JOURNAL AND ITS PREDECESSORS ... 1892-1953 .....	2
THE SPIRIT OF THE CORPS—A GUIDE TO THE FUTURE. By Lt. Col. John B. B. Trussell, Jr. ....	11
DEFENDERS OF JAPAN. By Lt. Carl M. Guelzo .....	14
THE MISSIONS OF "QUAD LIGHTNING." By Lt. Col. Daniel B. Williams .....	17
OPERATION DEVIL DOG. By Maj. Berkeley S. Gillespie and Maj. Frank Hawthorne, Jr. ....	19
UP FRONT WITH THE 3rd AAA. By Lt. Col. O. A. Moomaw ....	20
THE VETERAN AND SOCIAL SECURITY. By Col. William H. Dunham, Jr. (Ret.) .....	21
DISTINCTIVE UNIT INSIGNIA. By Capt. Russell P. Mahon ....	23
KNOW YOUR AIRCRAFT AND THE ENEMY'S. By Capt. Marvin D. Yarborough and Maj. William J. Logan..	26
METEOROLOGY FOR AAA .....	30
ELECTRONICS TRAINING FOR ARTILLERY. By Lt. Col. Henry P. Morse .....	31
VERSATILITY OF RADIO SET AN/GRC-9. By 1st Lt. Arthur B. Nash .....	32
WINTERIZATION OF THE AN/TPS-1D. By Capt. Duncan S. Boughner .....	33
31st AAA BRIGADE ACTIVITIES .....	34
ARMY PRIMARY PROGRAMS. By Lt. Col. William L. Thorkelson	35
A FORMULA FOR SUCCESS. By Admiral William M. Fechteler..	40
FORT BLISS NEWS: AA OCS—A Progress Report. By Lt. Col. George P. Bayerle, Jr. ....	42
BOOK REVIEWS .....	45
GENERAL OFFICER RETIREMENTS AND ASSIGNMENTS ..	46
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	47
SKYSWEEPER UNVEILED AT FORT MYER .....	48

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
LT COLONEL RICHARD W. OWEN, Associate Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
Sgt Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL GEORGE W. BEST, JR.  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Anti-aircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Anti-aircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: June 1, 1953

# Anti-aircraft JOURNAL

MAR 1 1955

MAR 18 1955

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVI

MAY-JUNE, 1953

No. 3

CONTENTS

COVER: Lincoln Memorial with Washington Monument and Capitol in Background. U.S. Army Photo	
ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY UNITS UNDER ATOMIC ATTACK. <i>By Major Niel M. Wreidt</i>	2
GROUND FORCE MOBILITY. <i>By Brig. Gen. Paul M. Robinett</i>	9
ROK TRAINING BY 10th AAA GROUP	14
ROK ACK ACK TRAINING. <i>By Pfc. Vince Downing</i>	14
3rd AAA AW BN (SP). <i>By Lt. Col. O. A. Moomaw</i>	15
21st AAA AW BN (SP). <i>By Lt. Col. D. B. Williams</i>	16
THE NEW MILITARY CHIEFS	17
THE DEFENSE OF EUROPE. <i>By Gen. Alfred M. Gruenther</i>	18
AN APPLICATION OF SIMPLIFIED WIND DETERMINATION <i>By Major Harry R. Jackson and Cpl. J. G. Torian</i>	21
AWARD IN 32nd AAA BRIGADE	23
MENTAL SOP. <i>By Brig. Gen. Strode Newman</i>	24
IS IT LEVEL? <i>By Capt. Benson E. Brister</i>	26
DISTINCTIVE UNIT INSIGNIA. <i>By Capt. Russell P. Mahon</i>	27
THE AAA RECORDS SECTION TRAINER. <i>By 1st Lt. R. L. Jones</i>	29
THE AAA DEFENSE PLANNING TEMPLATE. <i>By Major C. P. Rountree</i>	30
FORT TOTTEN. <i>By 1st Lt. Joseph W. Lemieux</i>	31
UNIT ACTIVITIES	32
HONOR ROLL	35
AAA OCS CLOSES. <i>By Major Roger L. Steltzner</i>	39
ROTC CAMP. <i>By 2nd Lt. Tom Catlow</i>	40
DISTRIBUTION OF SCHOOL INSTRUCTIONAL MATERIAL. <i>By Lt. Col. W. Craig Boyce, Jr.</i>	41
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE. <i>By Major B. G. Oberlin</i>	41
BOOK REVIEWS	43
NEWS AND COMMENT	45
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR	48

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
Sgt Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

COL. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL GEORGE W. BEST, JR.  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: August 1, 1953

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
**THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY**  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
**COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL**

VOL. LXXXIV

JULY-AUGUST, 1953

No. 4

CONTENTS

COVER. Members of Btry D, 3rd AAA AW Bn. DIVISIONAL ORGANIC ANTI-AIRCRAFT. <i>By Commanders in the 3d AAA AW Bn. ....</i>	2
FAR EAST ANTI-AIRCRAFT ARTILLERY SPECIALIST SCHOOL. <i>By Col. F. E. Day ....</i>	8
KATAKAI FIRING RANGE. <i>By Maj. J. L. Shortall, Jr. and 1st Lt. L. V. Hamlin ....</i>	9
AAA HOUSING IN JAPAN. <i>By Lt. Col. D. B. Nye ....</i>	11
RADAR BOMB SCORING BY AAA UNITS. <i>By Maj. D. L. Ducey and Capt. A. C. Miller ....</i>	12
THE DEVELOPMENT OF HEAVY AAA. <i>By Col. W. J. Wuest ....</i>	13
A HISTORY OF ROCKETS AND MISSILES. <i>By 2d Lt. M. L. Kasman</i>	16
FIRE CONTROL OF THE TOWED 40MM AA GUN IN THE SURFACE ROLE. <i>By 1st Lt. J. F. Irwin ....</i>	18
HOW TO WRITE AN ARTICLE. <i>By Lt. C. M. Guelzo ....</i>	20
THE NEW ARMY BUDGET. <i>By Lieut. Colonels C. E. Glassen and James B. Via ....</i>	23
"BED CHECK CHARLIE" NIGHT RAIDS ....	25
ASSIGNMENT AS AIDE-DE-CAMP. <i>By 1st Lt. J. W. Lemieux ....</i>	26
MESSAGE FROM THE CHIEF OF CAREER MANAGEMENT DIVISION. <i>By Maj. Gen. J. C. Fry ....</i>	27
ARTILLERY BRANCH, CAREER MANAGEMENT DIVISION. <i>By Col. N. E. Hartman ....</i>	28
30th AAA GROUP EVALUATION TESTS. <i>By 2d Lt. A. H. Tufft</i>	30
BATTERY D, 18th AAA GUN BN. <i>By 1st Lt. R. H. Elliott, Jr. ....</i>	31
ARMED FORCES DAY IN THE 601st AAA GUN BN. <i>By Capt. R. L. Hopkins ....</i>	33
THE LONG WATCH ....	35
ASSOCIATION ROTC MEDAL AWARD WINNERS ....	39
LEADERS COURSE, FORT BLISS, TEXAS. <i>By Lt. H. C. Carvill. . .</i>	40
FORT BLISS NEWS ....	42
UNIT ACTIVITIES ....	45
BOOK REVIEWS ....	54
NEWS AND COMMENT ....	55

COLONEL CHARLES S. HARRIS, Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
Sgt 1cl James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
Sgt Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM F. MARQUAT  
BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: OCTOBER 1, 1953

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXIV

SEPTEMBER-OCTOBER, 1953

No. 5

CONTENTS

COVER: Captain John L. Buckley, Btry A, 82nd AAA AW Bn and Cpl. Frank Walker's Squad.	
A MESSAGE FROM THE CHIEF OF STAFF .....	2
MAINTENANCE IN THE SELF-PROPELLED AAA AW BATTALION. By Lt. Col. O. A. Moomaw .....	6
15th AAA AW BATTALION (SP) IN COMBAT. By Lt. Col. John Y. Brightman .....	8
78th AAA GUN BATTALION. By Col. E. R. Gooding, Maj. C. F. O'Donnell & Capt. L. B. Main .....	9
AFTER ACTION REPORT ON THE M16. By Captain B. B. Small .....	11
INDIANHEAD ACK ACK. By Sgt. Ed Hecner .....	13
SUPPLY—IT CAN MAKE OR BREAK YOU By Lt. Col. E. H. Thompson, Jr. ....	14
IT PAYS TO AIM. By Major Theodore Wyckoff .....	18
AAA SITE HOUSING. By Lt. Col. R. R. Corey .....	19
ANTENNAS. By Captain William F. Brown .....	21
YOUR MILITARY SCHOOLING. By Lt. Col. Ned E. Ackner .....	24
IS THE MIG-15 SUPERIOR TO THE F-86. By Captain Allan F. Bonnalis, USNR. ....	26
HONORING GENERAL BRADLEY AND GENERAL COLLINS ..	29
CITIZENSHIP CEREMONY IN THE 96th AAA GUN BN. By Captain R. L. Hogan .....	30
UNIT ACTIVITIES .....	31
AAA ROTC CAMP. By Col. E. R. Crowell .....	41
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	44
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	46
BOOK REVIEWS .....	47

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM F. MARQUAT  
BRIGADIER GENERAL ROBERT W. CRICHLAW, JR.  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL NORMAN E. HARTMAN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL FRANCIS X. BRADLEY  
MAJOR JAMES E. CALKINS

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1953

Antiaircraft  
JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVI NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1953 No. 6

CONTENTS

COVER: Gun crew of the 36th AAA Bn (Gun).	
LETTER FROM THE CHIEF OF STAFF	Inside front cover
ATOMIC WARFARE. By Brig. Gen. T. R. Phillips	2
GUIDED MISSILES. By Dr. Henry H. Porter	5
COORDINATION WITH THE INFANTRY.	
By Lieut. John H. Alexander	10
SHARPEN YOUR BAYONETS. By Lt. Col. Otho A. Moomaw	12
ELECTRONICS—TOO TOUGH FOR G.I.'s. By Richard W. Cotton	13
AIDS FOR THE RANGE UMPIRE.	
By Major Wm. H. Lambert and Major Joseph S. Edgar	17
RADAR CAMOUFLAGE. By Lt. Col. Leonard M. Orman	18
CAPTAIN CANNON TAKES OVER. By Capt. Benson E. Brister	19
CRUSADE AT CAMP STEWART, GEORGIA	21
ASSIGNMENTS OF OVERSEAS RETURNEES.	
By Lt. Col. Herbert T. Condon, Jr.	23
ASSIGNMENT OF AAA OFFICERS IN AFPE.	
By Lt. Col. Robert R. Corey	24
MAGGIE'S DRAWERS. By Lt. Col. Edward D. Lucas, Armor	24
PUBLIC RELATIONS IN DEARBORN, MICHIGAN.	
By Pfc's Keith Felcyn and Harry Roer	25
CAMP CLAYBANKS FIRING POINT. By Lieut. Donald D. Ellis	26
UNIT ACTIVITIES	27
FORT BLISS NEWS	36
GENERAL WEIBLE PROMOTED	40
NEWS AND COMMENT	41
ASSOCIATION BALLOT	42
BOOK REVIEWS	43
YEARLY INDEX	46
HONOR ROLL	48

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



# HONOR ROLL

## Original Honor Roll

**88th AAA Airborne Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. L. Cormier  
**228th AAA Group**  
Col. T. H. Pope, S. C.  
**107th AAA AW Bn (M)**  
Lt. Col. E. R. McIver, S. C.  
**305th AAA Group**  
Col. J. S. Mayer, N. Y.

## Separate Commands

**AAA Repl Training Center**  
Col. E. W. Heathcote  
**Hq AAA Command**  
Lt. Gen. J. T. Lewis  
**Central AAA Command**  
Col. D. J. Bailey  
**Eastern AAA Command**  
Brig. Gen. F. L. Hayden  
**Western AAA Command**  
Brig. Gen. E. J. McGaw  
**Hqs. Far East AAA Spec. Sch.**  
Col. F. E. Day  
**Dept. of Gen. Subs.**  
Lt. Col. J. G. Nardin  
**Electronics Dept.**  
**AAA & GM School**  
Col. Arthur Kramer  
**Non-Resident Ins. Dept.**  
**AAA & GM School**  
Lt. Col. R. J. Belardi

## Brigades

**31st AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. E. F. Cardwell  
**32nd AAA Brigade**  
Col. M. W. May, Jr.  
**34th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. F. C. McConnell  
**44th AAA Brigade**  
Col. J. C. Bane  
**45th AAA Brigade**  
Col. F. F. Miter  
**47th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. F. M. Day  
**52nd AAA Brigade**  
Col. R. S. Spangler  
**56th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. H. F. Meyers  
**105th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. A. H. Doud, N. Y.  
**107th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. J. W. Squire, Va.  
**108th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. G. J. Hearn, Ga.  
**111th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. Chas. G. Sage, N. Mex.  
**112th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. J. W. Cook, Calif.  
**261st AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. J. B. Moore, Del.

## Groups

**5th AAA Group**  
Col. H. G. Haskell  
**6th AAA Group**  
Col. A. A. Adams  
**8th AAA Group**  
Col. O. H. Kyster  
**10th AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. S. T. Kosiorek  
**13th AAA Group**  
Col. J. F. Eason

## 18th AAA Group

Col. R. W. Rumph  
**19th AAA Group**  
Col. S. M. Alley  
**26th AAA Group**  
Col. E. R. Hempstead  
**29th AAA Group**  
Col. A. S. Buynowski  
**30th AAA Group**  
Col. W. H. Murray  
**41st AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. C. F. Durgin  
**65th AAA Group**  
Col. H. S. Tubbs  
**68th AAA Group**  
Col. W. B. Hawthorne  
**138th AAA Group**  
Col. H. B. Hudiburg  
**142d AAA Group**  
Col. R. M. Hardy, Ala.  
**197th AAA Group**  
Col. A. S. Baker, N. H.  
**200th AAA Group**  
Col. C. M. Woodbury, N. Mex.  
**205th AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. J. H. Pindell, Wash.  
**211th AAA Group**  
Col. D. MacDuff, Mass.  
**214th AAA Group**  
Col. J. G. Johnson, Ga.  
**218th AAA Group**  
Col. V. P. Lupinacci, Pa.  
**220th AAA Group**  
Col. R. H. Hopkins, Mass.  
**224th AAA Group**  
Col. E. W. Thompson, Va.  
**233rd AAA Group**  
Col. W. T. Stone, Calif.  
**243rd AAA Group**  
Col. P. E. Donnelly, R. I.  
**250th AAA Group**  
Col. R. B. Williams, Calif.  
**260th AAA Group**  
Col. G. V. Selwyn, D. C.  
**302nd AAA Group**  
Col. J. M. Welch, Ohio  
**313th AAA Group**  
Col. A. F. Hoehle, Pa.  
**326th AAA Group**  
Col. M. D. Meyers, Pa.  
**328th AAA Group**  
Col. C. C. Parrish, Kans.  
**374th AAA Group**  
Col. T. F. Mullaney, Jr., Illinois  
**515th AAA Group**  
Col. F. G. Rowell, N. Mex.

## Battalions

**1st AAA Training Bn**  
Col. J. H. Doyle  
**2nd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. O. Van Horn  
**3rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. A. E. Bigelow  
**4th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. O'Connor, Jr.  
**5th AAA Bn Training**  
Maj. F. S. Whitehead, Sr.  
**7th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. H. E. Michelet  
**8th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. A. Stricklen, Jr.  
**10th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. Samuel May

## 11th AAA Bn AW

Lt. Col. D. A. Gile  
**12th AAA Gun Bn Gn**  
Maj. H. Landsman  
**14th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. T. B. Strother  
**16th AAA Bn Gn**  
Maj. J. A. Tringali  
**18th AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. A. R. Trussell  
**20th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. F. Ottenger  
**21st AAA AW Bn (SP)**  
Lt. Col. R. E. Deems  
**32nd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. F. Moody  
**39th AAA AW Bn (MI)**  
Lt. Col. F. D. Pryor  
**41st AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. F. Chirico  
**46th AAA Bn AW**  
Lt. Col. F. H. Herb  
**48th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. D. W. Malone  
**49th AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. R. A. Boaz  
**50th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. C. Boyce, Jr.  
**52nd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. F. A. Werner  
**56th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. A. Selsor, Jr.  
**63rd AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. G. Schwartz  
**64th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. C. Berkeley  
**66th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. C. Wilkerson  
**68th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. R. C. Ball  
**70th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. F. England  
**71st AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. V. A. MacDonald  
**74th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. S. Reilly  
**76th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. K. R. Philbrick  
**77th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. M. Nelson  
**78th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. E. Dunlap  
**83rd AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. D. M. McCann  
**93rd AAA Bn Gn**  
Maj. J. D. Underwood  
**94th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. A. K. King  
**95th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. K. R. Nelson  
**96th AAA Gun Bn**  
Col. R. E. Hood  
**97th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. W. F. Corcoran  
**102nd AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. E. R. Welte, N. Y.  
**120th AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. F. G. Young, Jr., N. Mex.  
**125th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. T. J. Buntin, Va.  
**126th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. C. Carrera  
**129th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. G. D. Eastes, Va.

## 130th AAA Bn AW

Lt. Col. W. Lamont, Jr., N. C.  
**133rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. J. Modjeske, Illinois  
**140th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. L. H. Ripley  
**145th AAA AW Bn**  
Maj. P. L. LaPlant  
**168th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. C. Macy  
**243rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. E. McMillan  
**245th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. Davidson  
**271st AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. V. S. Mathews, Calif.  
**340th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. T. Bard, D. C.  
**387th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. Wetherall  
**418th AAA Bn Gun**  
Lt. Col. W. K. Adams, Va.  
**443rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. J. Raffaeli  
**459th AAA Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. D. Sauvinet  
**464th AAA AW Bn**  
Maj. W. J. Munroe  
**526th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. S. M. Arnold  
**495th Missile Bn**  
Lt. Col. B. H. Backstrom  
**501st AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. D. M. Green  
**505th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. E. Chotas  
**506th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. H. Valliere  
**507th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. A. Laing  
**513th AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. C. W. McDonald, Jr.  
**518th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. G. Kushner  
**519th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. A. E. Holt  
**526th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. W. Molloy  
**531st AAA AW Bn**  
Col. P. J. Gundlach  
**549th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. G. W. Best, Jr.  
**550th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. F. E. Terry  
**551st AAA Bn Gn**  
Maj. F. V. Pechulis  
**554th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. F. J. Lagasse  
**601st AAA Bn Gn**  
Maj. R. M. Powers  
**697th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. E. Thompson, N. Mex.  
**701st AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. P. A. Ferrell  
**705th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. F. O. Roever  
**716th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. E. Howell, N. Mex.  
**717th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. D. Pelzer, N. Mex.  
**719th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. W. Morse, Calif.  
**720th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. G. A. Duke, Calif.

## THE UNITED STATES ANTI-AIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION



### OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

### ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM F. MARQUAT  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL DARWIN D. MARTIN  
COLONEL GEORGE V. SELWYN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL JOHN E. CONNOR  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL OTHO A. MOOMAW

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: FEBRUARY 1, 1954

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
**THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY**  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
**COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL**

VOL. LXXXVII JANUARY-FEBRUARY, 1954 No. 1

### CONTENTS

COVER: On guard in the 18th AAA Group, Pittsburgh, Pa.	
ARMY ORGANIZATION .....	PAGE 2
AIR DEFENSE OF NORTH AMERICA.	
<i>By Brig. Gen. T. R. Phillips (Ret.)</i> .....	6
AAA IN THE NETHERLANDS ARMY. <i>By Major Robert H. Mattox</i> ..	10
SURVEILLANCE RADARS. <i>By Lt. Col. Leonard M. Orman</i> .....	11
DEVICES FOR DETERMINING ALTITUDE.	
<i>By 1st Lt. Harry V. Herlinger, Jr. and Pfc Howard T. Humphrey</i> ..	14
PRIOR PLANNING IN SUPPLY. <i>By Colonel Henry M. Spengler</i> ..	16
DETERMINATION OF MUZZLE VELOCITY BY CHRONO-	
GRAPH. <i>By Major Joseph Rutkin</i> .....	17
ARMY GENERAL STAFF DUTY. <i>By Lt. Col. Elmer G. Owens</i> ....	18
SPECIALIZATION FOR COMBAT ARMS OFFICERS.	
<i>By Col. J. L. Baldwin</i> .....	19
MEDIEVAL ARMOR, ARMS, AND ARTILLERY. <i>By Wm. W. Irwin</i> ..	20
THE CONFERENCE METHOD. <i>By Lt. Carl M. Guelzo</i> .....	27
PLAIN ENGLISH FOR THE ARMY. <i>By 1st Lt. J. R. Buettner</i> ....	29
52nd AAA BN. COMPLETES SKYSWEEPER TESTS.	
<i>By 2nd Lt. G. J. Beeton</i> .....	31
UNIT ACTIVITIES .....	33
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	40
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	42
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR .....	45
BOOK REVIEWS .....	47

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.

Published bimonthly by the United States Antiaircraft Association. Editorial and executive offices, 631 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., Washington 4, D. C. Terms: \$3.00 per year. Foreign subscriptions, \$4.00 per year. Single copies, 75c. Entered as second-class matter at Washington, D. C.; additional entry at Richmond, Va., under the Act of March 3, 1879. Copyright, 1954, by the United States Antiaircraft Association.



# HONOR ROLL

## Original Honor Roll

**88th AAA Airborne Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. L. Cormier  
**228th AAA Group**  
Col. T. H. Pope, S. C.  
**107th AAA AW Bn (M)**  
Lt. Col. E. R. McIver, S. C.  
**305th AAA Group**  
Col. J. S. Mayer, N. Y.

## Separate Commands

**AAA Repl Training Center**  
Lt. Col. E. E. Twining  
**Hq AAA Command**  
Lt. Gen. J. T. Lewis  
**Central AAA Command**  
Col. D. J. Bailey  
**Eastern AAA Command**  
Brig. Gen. H. F. Meyers  
**Western AAA Command**  
Brig. Gen. J. G. Devine  
**Hqs. Far East AAA Spec. Sch.**  
Col. F. E. Day  
**Dept. of Gen. Sids.**  
Lt. Col. J. G. Nardin  
**Electronics Dept.**  
**AAA & GM School**  
Col. Arthur Kramer  
**Non-Resident Ins. Dept.**  
**AAA & GM School**  
Col. C. A. Moore

## Brigades

**31st AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. E. F. Cardwell  
**32nd AAA Brigade**  
Col. G. H. Holterman  
**34th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. F. C. McConnell  
**44th AAA Brigade**  
Col. C. B. Duff  
**45th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. T. W. Parker  
**47th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. F. M. Day  
**52nd AAA Brigade**  
Col. R. S. Spangler  
**53rd AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. L. T. Heath  
**56th AAA Brigade**  
Col. K. J. Woodbury  
**104th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. V. D. Coyne, Mass.  
**105th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. A. H. Doud, N. Y.  
**107th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. J. W. Squire, Va.  
**108th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. G. J. Hearn, Ga.  
**111th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. Chas. G. Sage, N. Mex.  
**112th AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. J. W. Cook, Calif.  
**261st AAA Brigade**  
Brig. Gen. J. B. Moore, Del.

## Groups

**3rd AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. C. B. Cushing, Jr.  
**5th AAA Group**  
Col. H. G. Haskell  
**6th AAA Group**  
Col. A. A. Adams

**8th AAA Group**  
Col. O. H. Kyster, Jr.  
**10th AAA Group**  
Col. J. C. Bane  
**13th AAA Group**  
Col. J. F. Eason  
**15th AAA Group**  
Col. P. B. Stiness  
**18th AAA Group**  
Col. R. W. Rumph  
**19th AAA Group**  
Col. S. M. Alley  
**26th AAA Group**  
Col. E. B. Hempstead  
**28th AAA Group**  
Col. J. G. Turner  
**29th AAA Group**  
Col. A. S. Buynski  
**30th AAA Group**  
Col. P. H. Wollaston  
**41st AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. C. F. Durgin  
**65th AAA Group**  
Col. H. S. Tubbs  
**68th AAA Group**  
Col. W. B. Hawthorne  
**80th AAA Group**  
Col. H. M. Spangler  
**138th AAA Group**  
Col. H. B. Hudiburg  
**142d AAA Group**  
Col. R. M. Hardy, Ala.  
**197th AAA Group**  
Col. F. B. McSwiney, N. H.

**200th AAA Group**  
Col. C. M. Woodbury, N. Mex.  
**205th AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. J. H. Pindell, Wash.  
**211th AAA Group**  
Col. D. MacDuff, Mass.  
**213th AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. H. A. Cressman, Pa.  
**214th AAA Group**  
Col. J. G. Johnson, Ga.  
**218th AAA Group**  
Lt. Col. J. L. Butler, Pa.  
**220th AAA Group**  
Col. R. H. Hopkins, Mass.  
**224th AAA Group**  
Col. E. W. Thompson, Va.  
**233rd AAA Group**  
Col. W. T. Stone, Calif.  
**243rd AAA Group**  
Col. P. E. Donnelly, R. I.  
**250th AAA Group**  
Col. R. B. Williams, Calif.  
**260th AAA Group**  
Col. G. V. Selwyn, D. C.  
**302nd AAA Group**  
Col. J. M. Welch, Ohio  
**313th AAA Group**  
Col. A. F. Hoehle, Pa.  
**326th AAA Group**  
Col. M. D. Meyers, Pa.  
**328th AAA Group**  
Col. C. C. Parrish, Kans.  
**374th AAA Group**  
Col. T. F. Mulloney, Jr., Illinois  
**515th AAA Group**  
Col. F. G. Rowell, N. Mex.

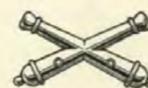
## Battalions

**1st AAA Training Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. H. Doyle

**2nd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. O. Van Horn  
**3rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. A. E. Bigelow  
**4th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. O'Connor, Jr.  
**5th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. N. E. Fisher  
**5th AAA Bn Training**  
Maj. F. S. Whitehead, Sr.  
**7th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. J. McGuire  
**8th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. A. Stricklen, Jr.  
**9th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. G. N. Wilcox  
**10th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. Samuel May  
**11th AAA Bn AW**  
Lt. Col. D. A. Gile  
**12th AAA Gun Bn Gn**  
Maj. H. Landsman  
**14th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. T. B. Strother  
**16th AAA Bn Gn**  
Maj. F. X. Gallant  
**18th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. H. F. Ewing  
**20th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. F. Ottenger  
**21st AAA AW Bn (SP)**  
Lt. Col. J. F. Stabler  
**32nd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. T. Browne  
**35th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. L. H. Kirk, Jr.  
**36th AAA Bn Missile**  
Lt. Col. E. R. Gooding  
**39th AAA AW Bn (M)**  
Lt. Col. F. D. Pryor  
**40th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. W. H. Hubbard  
**41st AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. T. Lind  
**46th AAA Bn AW**  
Maj. L. P. Lanelli  
**49th AAA Gun Bn**  
Major R. A. Boaz  
**50th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. W. C. Boyce, Jr.  
**52nd AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. F. A. Werner  
**56th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. A. Selsor, Jr.  
**60th AAA Bn AW**  
Lt. Col. W. D. Ward  
**63rd AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. G. Schwartz  
**64th AAA Gun Bn.**  
Lt. Col. C. C. Berkeley  
**66th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. C. Wilkerson  
**68th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. S. T. Kosiorek  
**69th AA Bn Gun**  
Lt. Col. M. G. Moyer  
**70th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. F. England  
**71st AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. V. A. MacDonald  
**74th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. S. Reilly  
**76th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. K. R. Philbrick

**77th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. M. Nelson  
**78th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. E. Dunlap  
**83rd AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. P. B. Wolff  
**93rd AAA Bn Gn**  
Maj. J. D. Underwood  
**94th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. A. K. King  
**95th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. K. R. Nelson  
**96th AAA Gun Bn**  
Col. R. E. Hood  
**97th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. W. F. Corcoran  
**102nd AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. R. Welte, N. Y.  
**120th AAA Gun Bn**  
Maj. F. G. Young, Jr., N. Mex.  
**125th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. T. J. Buntin, Va.  
**126th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. C. Carrera  
**129th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. G. D. Eastes, Va.  
**130th AAA Bn AW**  
Lt. Col. W. Lamont, Jr., N. C.  
**133rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. J. Modjeske, Illinois  
**140th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. F. Newcomer, Jr.  
**168th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. C. Macy  
**243rd AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. E. E. McMillan, R. I.  
**245th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. Davidson, N. Y.  
**271st AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. V. S. Mathews, Calif.  
**340th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. R. T. Bard, D. C.  
**418th AAA Bn Gun**  
Lt. Col. W. K. Adams, Va.  
**450th AAA Bn AW**  
Lt. Col. G. W. Shivers, Jr.  
**459th AAA Bn**  
Lt. Col. C. D. Sauvinet  
**464th AAA AW Bn**  
Maj. W. J. Munroe, Ala.  
**495th Missile Bn**  
Lt. Col. B. H. Backstrom  
**496th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. J. W. Thames  
**505th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. M. E. Chotas  
**507th AAA AW Bn**  
Lt. Col. J. A. Laing  
**513th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. H. McLaughlin, Jr.  
**516th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. W. S. Wanner  
**518th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. D. C. Sherrets  
**519th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. A. E. Holt  
**526th AAA Bn Missile**  
Lt. Col. R. W. Malloy  
**531st AAA AW Bn**  
Col. P. J. Gundlach  
**549th AAA Bn Gn**  
Lt. Col. G. W. Best, Jr.  
**550th AAA Gun Bn**  
Lt. Col. F. E. Terry

## THE UNITED STATES ANTI-AIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION



### OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM F. MARQUAT  
BRIGADIER GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
BRIGADIER GENERAL H. RUSSELL DROWNE  
COLONEL DARWIN D. MARTIN  
COLONEL GEORGE V. SELWYN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL JOHN E. CONNOR  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL OTHO A. MOOMAW

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: APRIL 1, 1954

# Antiaircraft JOURNAL

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXXVII

MARCH-APRIL, 1954

No. 2

### CONTENTS

COVER: Men of Btry A, 92nd AAA Bn. (AW) Eighth Army in Korea, 1951.

	PAGE
LOYALTY DOWNWARD .....	2
PERIMETER DEFENSE FOR LAAA. <i>By Capt. James Von K. Ladd, Infantry</i> .....	4
EIGHTH AIR FORCE DEFENSIVE MEASURES AGAINST GERMAN FLAK .....	10
DON'T COUNT YOUR MISSILES BEFORE THEY ARE HATCHED .....	13
AAA TRIAL FIRE. <i>By Lt. Col. Earle Mountain</i> .....	16
THE NATIONAL GUARD'S PART IN THE AIR DEFENSE PLAN. <i>By Colonel John R. Seward</i> .....	18
SENIOR ROTC PROGRAMS. <i>By Colonel Melton A. Hatch</i> .....	20
GUNNERS' EXAMINATIONS AND TESTS. <i>By Captain Hugh S. Fite</i> .....	22
OFFICERS OF THE REVOLUTION. <i>By Major B. G. Oberlin</i> .....	24
THE RESERVE TROOP PROGRAM. <i>By Capt. Daniel Messer</i> .....	26
THE CIVIL SCHOOLING PROGRAM FOR ARMY OFFICERS ..	27
STATUS OF TRAINING LITERATURE. <i>By Maj. B. G. Oberlin</i> ..	28
PLAN YOUR LESSON PLAN. <i>By Lt. Col. Earle Mountain</i> .....	29
UNIT ACTIVITIES .....	31
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	41
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	42
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR .....	45
BOOK REVIEWS .....	47

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.



# HONOR ROLL

## Original Honor Roll

88th AAA Abn Bn  
Lt. Col. E. L. Cormier  
228th AAA Group S. C.  
Col. T. H. Pope  
107th AAA AW Bn S. C.  
Lt. Col. E. R. McIver  
305th AAA Group N. Y.  
Col. J. S. Mayer

## Separate Commands

Hq AAA Command  
Lt. Gen. J. T. Lewis  
Eastern AAA Command  
Col. A. G. Franklin  
Western AAA Command  
Brig. Gen. J. G. Devine  
Central AAA Command  
Col. D. J. Bailey  
AAA Repl Training Center  
Lt. Col. E. E. Twining  
Hq Far East AAA Spec. Sch.  
Col. F. E. Day

## Brigades

31st AAA Brigade  
Col. H. G. Haskell  
32nd AAA Brigade  
Col. C. H. Blumefeld  
34th AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. F. C. McConnell  
35th AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. T. V. Stayton  
40th AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. E. F. Cardwell  
45th AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. T. W. Parker  
47th AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. F. M. Day  
52nd AAA Brigade  
Col. B. Thielens  
53rd AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. L. T. Heath  
56th AAA Brigade  
Brig. Gen. H. F. Meyers  
104th AAA Brigade Mass.  
Brig. Gen. V. D. Coyne  
105th AAA Brigade N. Y.  
Brig. Gen. A. H. Doud  
107th AAA Brigade Va.  
Brig. Gen. J. W. Squire  
108th AAA Brigade Ga.  
Brig. Gen. G. J. Hearn  
112th AAA Brigade Calif.  
Brig. Gen. J. W. Cook  
261st AAA Brigade Dela.  
Brig. Gen. J. B. Moore

## Groups

3rd AAA Group  
Col. M. G. Weber  
5th AAA Group  
Col. H. G. Haskell  
6th AAA Group  
Col. A. A. Adams  
7th AAA Group  
Lt. Col. R. C. Ball  
8th AAA Group  
Col. L. J. Hillberg  
10th AAA Group  
Col. J. C. Bane  
13th AAA Group  
Col. J. F. Eason  
15th AAA Group  
Col. P. B. Stiness  
18th AAA Group  
Col. R. W. Rumph

19th AAA Group  
Col. H. A. Gerhardt  
26th AAA Group  
Col. N. A. Skinroad  
28th AAA Group  
Col. W. C. Conway  
30th AAA Group  
Col. P. H. Wallaston  
65th AAA Group  
Col. H. S. Tubbs  
68th AAA Group  
Col. G. F. Pierce  
80th AAA Group  
Col. H. M. Spengler  
97th AAA Group  
Col. W. F. Spurgin  
138th AAA Group  
Col. H. B. Hudiburg  
142nd AAA Group Ala.  
Col. R. M. Hardy  
205th AAA Group Wash.  
Col. J. H. Pindell  
211th AAA Group Mass.  
Col. D. MacDuff  
213th AAA Group Penn.  
Lt. Col. H. A. Cressman  
214th AAA Group Ga.  
Col. J. G. Johnson  
218th AAA Group Penn.  
Lt. Col. J. L. Butler  
220th AAA Group Mass.  
Col. R. H. Hopkins  
224th AAA Group Va.  
Col. E. W. Thompson  
226th AAA Group Ala.  
Col. N. J. Walton  
233rd AAA Group Calif.  
Col. W. T. Stone  
242nd AAA Group Conn.  
Col. R. Perez  
250th AAA Group Calif.  
Col. R. B. Williams  
260th AAA Group D. C.  
Col. G. V. Selwyn  
302nd AAA Group  
Col. J. M. Welch  
313th AAA Group  
Col. A. F. Hoehle  
326th AAA Group  
Col. M. D. Meyers  
328th AAA Group  
Col. C. C. Parrish  
369th AAA Group N. Y.  
Col. C. L. Baskerville  
374th AAA Group  
Col. T. F. Mullaney, Jr.

## Battalions

1st AAA Tng Bn  
Maj. J. E. Nuwer  
2nd AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. R. O. Van Horn  
4th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. E. O'Connor, Jr.  
5th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. N. E. Fisher  
5th AAA Tng Bn  
Lt. Col. C. E. Hogan  
7th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. M. J. McGuire  
9th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. G. N. Wilcox  
10th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. Samuel May  
11th AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. D. A. Gile  
14th AAA Gun Bn  
Maj. W. H. Sprigs

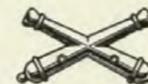
15th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. J. C. Evans  
16th AAA Gun Bn  
Maj. F. X. Gallant  
18th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. H. F. Ewing  
20th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. C. F. Ottinger  
21st AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. J. F. Stabler  
22nd AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. W. H. Barnscheuer  
28th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. J. A. Ward, Jr.  
32nd AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. H. G. Cummings  
35th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. L. H. Kirk, Jr.  
36th AAA Missile Bn  
Lt. Col. E. R. Gooding  
37th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. J. H. Brubaker  
38th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. R. T. Shugart  
39th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. F. D. Pryor  
40th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. W. H. Hubbard  
41st AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. W. T. Lind  
42nd AAA Gun Bn SP  
Lt. Col. J. E. Arthur, Jr.  
46th AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. R. M. Walker  
49th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. C. C. Hines  
50th AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. W. C. Boyce, Jr.  
52nd AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. J. A. Rogers  
56th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. W. Y. McCachern  
60th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. W. D. Ward  
64th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. A. H. Booth  
66th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. J. C. Wilkerson  
68th AAA Gun Bn

69th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. M. G. Moyer  
70th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. C. F. England  
71st AAA Missile Bn  
Lt. Col. V. A. MacDonald  
76th AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. K. R. Philbrick  
77th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. L. A. Twomey  
83rd AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. P. B. Wolff  
92nd AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. S. C. Farris  
93rd AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. B. B. A. Haenel  
94th AAA AW Bn SP  
Lt. Col. A. K. King  
95th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. K. R. Nelson  
96th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. C. M. Pentecost  
97th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. K. Dittick  
102nd AAA Gun Bn N. Y.  
Lt. Col. E. R. Welte  
106th AAA Gun Bn N. Y.  
Maj. J. B. McManus

125th AAA Gun Bn Va.  
Lt. Col. T. J. Bunlin  
126th AAA AW Bn Mass.  
Lt. Col. R. C. Carrera  
129th AAA AW Bn Va.  
Lt. Col. G. D. Eastes  
130th AAA AW Bn SP N. C.  
Lt. Col. W. Lamont, Jr.  
168th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. M. C. Macy  
243rd AAA AW Bn R. I.  
Lt. Col. E. E. McMillan  
245th AAA Gun Bn N. Y.  
Lt. Col. C. Davidson  
248th AAA Gun Bn Illinois  
Lt. Col. A. C. Andrae  
271st AAA Gun Bn Calif.  
Lt. Col. V. S. Matthews  
340th AAA Gun Bn D. C.  
Lt. Col. R. T. Bard  
418th AAA Gun Bn Va.  
Lt. Col. W. K. Adams  
450th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. G. W. Shivers, Jr.  
459th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. C. D. Sauvinet  
466th AAA AW Bn  
Lt. Col. S. M. Arnold  
495th AAA Missile Bn  
Lt. Col. B. H. Backstrom  
496th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. H. L. Dickey  
505th AAA Missile Bn  
Lt. Col. M. E. Chotas  
506th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. J. H. Valliere  
507th AAA Gun Bn (75mm)  
Lt. Col. J. A. Laing  
513th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. H. McLaughlin, Jr.  
516th AAA Missile Bn  
Lt. Col. A. H. Manguso  
518th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. D. C. Sherrets  
519th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. A. E. Holt  
526th AAA Missile Bn  
Lt. Col. R. W. Malloy  
531st AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. P. J. Gundlach  
549th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. E. Mountain  
550th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. F. E. Terry  
551st AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. C. M. Allen  
554th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. F. J. Lagasse  
601st AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. E. E. Bellanby  
605th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. F. J. Roddy  
701st AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. P. A. Ferrell  
709th AAA Gun Bn Penn.  
Maj. W. Yaple  
719th AAA Gun Bn Calif.  
Lt. Col. W. W. Morse  
720th AAA Gun Bn Calif.  
Lt. Col. G. A. Duke  
724th AAA Gun Bn Penn.  
Maj. J. L. Knotts  
725th AAA AW Bn N. C.  
Maj. J. C. Maulsby  
728th AAA Gun Bn Calif.  
Maj. J. E. Huntsman  
737th AAA Gun Bn  
Lt. Col. B. W. Perry

(Continued on Cover 3)

## THE UNITED STATES ANTIAIRCRAFT ASSOCIATION



### OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT  
LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT  
LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT  
BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER  
ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL  
MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM F. MARQUAT  
MAJOR GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE  
COLONEL JOHN S. MAYER  
COLONEL DARWIN D. MARTIN  
COLONEL GEORGE V. SELWYN  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL JOHN E. CONNOR  
LIEUTENANT COLONEL OTHO A. MOOMAW

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1954

# Antiaircraft Journal

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVII

JULY-AUGUST, 1954

No. 4

### CONTENTS

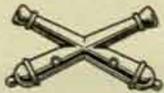
COVER: Target Practice in the 68th AAA Group. A PAPER RESERVE IS NOT ENOUGH. By Maj. Gen. B. L. Milburn .....	2
PREVENTIVE MAINTENANCE. By Brig. Gen. H. F. Meyers .....	5
NEW CRISES THREATEN IN KOREA AND INDOCHINA. By Brig. Gen. Thomas R. Phillips, USA (Retired) .....	8
CAREER MANAGEMENT .....	10
ELECTRONICS AND MEN. By Lt. Col. L. M. Orman .....	12
HERMANN GÖRING ANSWERS THE \$64 QUESTION. By Brig. Gen. William W. Quinn .....	14
SECURITY CONTROL IN THE SOVIET ARMY. By Lt. B. L. Grayson .....	15
MAJOR BARTLETT AND THE GREAT GOD THOR. By Lt. Col. Earle Mountain .....	18
AAA OPERATIONS CENTER. By Lt. Col. L. M. Orman .....	22
STUDY OF MILITARY HISTORY .....	23
BEFORE YOUR UNIT MOVES. By Captain Carl M. Guelzo .....	24
MOBILE AN/TPS-1D. By Major Victor DeStefanis .....	27
SKYSWEEPER IN GROUND SUPPORTING FIRES. By Maj. D. B. Millar .....	28
DO YOU KNOW MILITARY DISCIPLINE? By Lt. Col. R. M. Huston .....	29
THE ARMY LANGUAGE SCHOOL. By Capt. B. B. Nichols .....	30
ROK OFFICERS' CLASS. By Capt. Wm. F. Brown .....	31
ROTC ASSOCIATION MEDAL WINNERS .....	32
UNIT ACTIVITIES .....	33
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR .....	39
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	40
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	43
BOOK REVIEWS .....	45

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.

Published bimonthly by the United States Antiaircraft Association. Editorial and executive offices, 631 Pennsylvania Avenue, N.W., Washington 4, D. C. Terms: \$3.00 per year. Foreign subscriptions, \$4.00 per year. Single copies, 75c. Entered as second-class matter at Washington, D. C.; additional entry at Richmond, Va., under the Act of March 3, 1879. Copyright, 1954, by the United States Antiaircraft Association.



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LeROY LUTES  
HONORARY PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS  
PRESIDENT

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER  
VICE-PRESIDENT

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS  
SECRETARY-TREASURER

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

MAJOR GENERAL WILLIAM F. MARQUAT

MAJOR GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE

COLONEL JOHN S. MAYER

COLONEL DARWIN D. MARTIN

COLONEL GEORGE V. SELWYN

LIEUTENANT COLONEL JOHN E. CONNOR

LIEUTENANT COLONEL OTHO A. MOOMAW

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: AUGUST 1, 1954

73 050 300  
C. 1

# Antiaircraft Journal

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as  
**THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY**  
Published from 1922 until 1948 as the  
**COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL**

VOL. LXXXVII

JULY-AUGUST, 1954

No. 4

CONTENTS

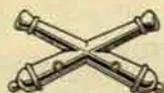
COVER: Target Practice in the 68th AAA Group. A PAPER RESERVE IS NOT ENOUGH. By Maj. Gen. B. L. Milburn .....	2
PREVENTIVE MAINTENANCE. By Brig. Gen. H. F. Meyers .....	5
NEW CRISES THREATEN IN KOREA AND INDOCHINA. By Brig. Gen. Thomas R. Phillips, USA (Retired) .....	8
CAREER MANAGEMENT .....	10
ELECTRONICS AND MEN. By Lt. Col. L. M. Orman .....	12
HERMANN GÖRING ANSWERS THE \$64 QUESTION. By Brig. Gen. William W. Quinn .....	14
SECURITY CONTROL IN THE SOVIET ARMY. By Lt. B. L. Grayson .....	15
MAJOR BARTLETT AND THE GREAT GOD THOR. By Lt. Col. Earle Mountain .....	18
AAA OPERATIONS CENTER. By Lt. Col. L. M. Orman .....	22
STUDY OF MILITARY HISTORY .....	23
BEFORE YOUR UNIT MOVES. By Captain Carl M. Guelzo .....	24
MOBILE AN/TPS-1D. By Major Victor DeStefanis .....	27
SKYSWEEPER IN GROUND SUPPORTING FIRES. By Maj. D. B. Millar .....	28
DO YOU KNOW MILITARY DISCIPLINE? By Lt. Col. R. M. Huston .....	29
THE ARMY LANGUAGE SCHOOL. By Capt. B. B. Nichols .....	30
ROK OFFICERS' CLASS. By Capt. Wm. F. Brown .....	31
ROTC ASSOCIATION MEDAL WINNERS .....	32
UNIT ACTIVITIES .....	33
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR .....	39
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	40
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	43
BOOK REVIEWS .....	45

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.

PROPERTY OF THE U. S. ARMY



THE UNITED STATES  
ANTI-AIRCRAFT  
ASSOCIATION



OFFICERS

LT. GEN. LEROY LUTES

LT. GEN. JOHN T. LEWIS

HONORARY PRESIDENTS

LT. GEN. LYMAN L. LEMNITZER

PRESIDENT

MAJ. GEN. WILLIAM F. MARQUAT

VICE-PRESIDENT

ADDITIONAL MEMBERS OF THE  
EXECUTIVE COUNCIL

MAJOR GENERAL CHARLES G. SAGE

MAJOR GENERAL BRYAN L. MILBURN

COLONEL JOHN S. MAYER

COLONEL DARWIN D. MARTIN

COLONEL GEORGE V. SELWYN

LIEUTENANT COLONEL JOHN E. CONNOR

LIEUTENANT COLONEL OTHO A. MOOMAW

*The purpose of the Association shall be to promote the efficiency of the Antiaircraft Artillery by maintaining its standards and traditions by disseminating professional knowledge, by inspiring greater effort toward the improvement of matériel and methods of training and by fostering mutual understanding, respect and cooperation among all arms, branches and components of the Regular Army, National Guard, Organized Reserves, and Reserve Officers' Training Corps.*

The JOURNAL prints articles on subjects of professional and general interest to personnel of the Antiaircraft Artillery in order to stimulate thought and provoke discussion. However, opinions expressed and conclusions drawn in articles are in no sense official. They do not reflect the opinions or conclusions of any official or branch of the Department of the Army.

The JOURNAL does not carry paid advertising. The JOURNAL pays for original articles upon publication. Manuscript should be addressed to the Editor. The JOURNAL is not responsible for manuscripts unaccompanied by return postage.

PUBLICATION DATE: DECEMBER 1, 1954

# Antiaircraft Journal

FOUNDED IN 1892

Published from 1892 until 1922 as

THE JOURNAL OF THE UNITED STATES ARTILLERY

Published from 1922 until 1948 as the

COAST ARTILLERY JOURNAL

VOL. LXXXVII

NOVEMBER-DECEMBER, 1954

No. 6

CONTENTS

COVER: The United States Antiaircraft Association Seal.	
WE MOVE AHEAD. By Lt. Gen. L. L. Lemnitzer .....	2
COMMENTS ON THE MERGER .....	4
THE FIRST YEAR—36th AAA MISSILE BN. By Captain Paul S. Vanture .....	6
WHAT'S THE SCORE. By Lt. Col. Earle Mountain .....	8
THE TIPSYP (Radar Set AN/TPS-1D). By Lt. Col. Leonard M. Orman .....	13
MOBILE AN/TPS-1D. By Capt. James C. Sample .....	15
PREPARATORY FIRE PROCEDURES FOR THE AAFCS M33. By Lt. Col. David B. McFadden .....	16
THE STAUNTON ARTILLERY AT HENRY HILL. By Lt. Col. John B. B. Trussell, Jr. ....	22
EVERY MAN AN ARTILLERYMAN. By Capt. Joseph F. Loftus ...	25
GEOGRAPHICAL STATUS BOARD. By Capt. James R. Fussell ...	26
THE VERSATILE M33. By Capt. Harry E. Widing and Lt. Col. Daniel F. Gorman .....	26
BATTERY EFFECTIVENESS. By Dr. Francis H. Palmer and Cpl. Thomas I. Myers .....	27
AA ENGAGEMENT IN FORWARD ZONE. By Capt. B. B. Small ..	29
THIS CONCERNS YOU. By Maj. Gen. James C. Fry .....	32
A NEW PRIME MOVER FOR THE 120? By Lt. A. R. Matthews ..	33
UNIT ACTIVITIES .....	34
FORT BLISS NEWS .....	49
NEWS AND COMMENT .....	51
MERGER AGREEMENT AND ASSOCIATION BALLOT. ....	54
LETTERS TO THE EDITOR .....	55
BOOK REVIEWS .....	57
ANTI-AIRCRAFT JOURNAL INDEX .....	63

BRIG. GEN. CHARLES S. HARRIS, USA, Ret., Editor  
M Sgt Fred A. Baker, Business Manager  
SFC James E. Moore, Jr., Editorial Assistant  
SFC Paul M. Plumly, Circ. Mgr.

